

t*kFwå&edum,f
t*kFwådK&fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef
owåuedygwf

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/
yPÖmou
okwfig;q,f
1-"e0*f 1-yXryd,okwf

1/ tuREkfyfonf þokdY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w¬djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xkdpOftcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wkdYukd]]&[ef;wkdY}}
[kac:awmfrl\?]]toQifbk&m;}}[k xkd&[ef;wkdYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf þpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\ -
&[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdY
rcspftyfolrjrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwfrjyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
ryGg;apwwfol jzpfV
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -
&[ef;wkdY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf-
vmbfukdvnf; tvkd&SdV
t½kdaojyKrlukdvnf; tvkd&SdV

(rdrdukd olwpfyg;wkdYu) rxDrJhjrif rjyKjcif;ukdvnf;
tvkd&SdV

t&Sufvnf; r&Sd/

taMumufvnf; r&Sd/

,kwfrmaom tvkdqkd;vnf; &SdV

rSm;aom t,lvnf; &SdV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdY
rcspftyfoljrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwf rjyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
ryGg;apwwfol jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdY
cspftyfoljrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwfjyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
yGg;apwwfol jzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf -

vmbfukdvnf; tvkdr&Sd/

t¹/₂kdaojyKrlukdvnf; tvkdr&Sd/

(rdrdukd olwpfyg;wkdYu) rxDrJhjrifrjyKjcif;ukdvnf;
tvkdr&Sd/

t&Sufvnf; &SdV

taMumufvnf; &SdV

tvkdenf;rlvnf; &SdV

rSefuefaom t,lvnf; &SdV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdY
cspftyfoljrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwf jyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
yGg;apwwfol jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, yd,okwf

2/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdy
rcspftyfolrjrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwf rjyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
ryGg;apwwfol jzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf-

vmbfukdvnf; tvkd&SdV

t¹/₂kdaojyKrlukdvnf; tvkd&SdV

(rdrdukd olwpfyg;wkdYu) rxDrJhjrif rjyKjCIF;ukdvnf;
tvkd&SdV

t&Sufvnf; r&Sd/

taMumufvnf; r&Sd/

jiLplvnf; jiLplwwfV

0efwkdvnf; 0efwkdwfV

&[ef;wkdY þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdy\
rcspftyfolhrjrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwf rjyKtyfol
(ESvHk;ukd) ryGg;apwwfol jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdy
cspftyfoljrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwfjyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
yGg;apwwfol jzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf -

vmbfukdvnf; tvkdr&Sd/

t¹/₂kdaojyKrlukdvnf; tvkdr&Sd/

(rdrdukd olwpfyg;wkdY) rxDrJhjrifrjyKrlukdvnf;
tvkdr&Sd/

t&Sufvnf; &SdV

taMumufvnf; &SdV

jiLplvnf; rjiLplwwf/

0efwkdvnf; 0efrwkdwwf/

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf oDwif;oHk;azmfwkY
cspftyfoljrwfEkd;tyfol tav;tjrwf jyKtyfol (ESvHk;ukd)
yGg;apwwfolvnf; jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oHcdwåAvokwf

3/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\y/ &[ef;wkdY AkdvfwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

,HkMunfrl]o''g} Akdvf? tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} Akdvf?
&Sufrl][d&D} Akdvf? aMumufvefYrl]MowåyÜ}
Akdvf? atmufarhrl]owd} Akdvf? wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
Akdvf? odrl]ynm} AkdvfwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY AkdvfwkdYonf pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

,HkMunfrl]o''g} Akdvf? tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} Akdvf?
&Sufrlç aMumufrl][d&Dç MowåyÜ}
[kqkdtyfaomAkdvf? atmufarhrl]owd} Akdvf?
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} Akdvf?

ckepfckajrmufjzpfamodrl]ynm} AkdvfwkdYwnf;/
xkdAkdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYjzifh tm;&Sdaom
ynm&Sd&[ef;onf csrf;ompGm toufarG; &\?
oifhavsmfaomtaMumif;tm;jzifh (opö mav;yg;)
w&m;ukd pHkprf; qifjci fEkdif\? 0dyóemynmjzifh
(opö mav;yg;wnf;[laom) teufukd ½IEkdif\? qDrD;vQH\
Nidrf;at;jcif;ujhokdY (tqHk;pGefaom) pdwf\ (0w¬K
tm½HkwkdYrS) vGwfajrmufrljzpfavownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-0dw¬wAvokwf

4/ &[ef;wkdY AkdvfwkdYonf pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -
,HkMunfrl]o'g} Akdvf? tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} Akdvf?
&Sufrl][d&D} Akdvf? aMumufvefYrl]MowåyÜ}
Akdvf? atmufarhrl]owd} Akdvf? wnfMunfrl]orm"d}
Akdvf? odrl]ynm} AkdvfwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY ,HkMunfrl]o'g} Akdvf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü
t&d,mwynfhonf ,HkMunfrl o'gw&m;&Sd\
jrwfpGmbk&m;\t&[wår*fÓPfESifh
oAÁnKwÓPfukd ,HkMunf\

]]xkdjrwfpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\y/ bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\[k (,HkMunf\)/

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd ,HkMunfrl]o'g} Akdvf[lí
qdktyf\

&[ef;wkdY tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} Akdvf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYukd y,f&ef ukodkvfw&m;wkdYukd
jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom vHkYv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\
tm;tpGrf;ESifh jynfhpHk\? jrJjrHaom vHkYv&Sd\
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü wm0efukd ypfcsxm;jcif; r&Sd/

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd 0D&d,Akdvf[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wkdY &Sufri][d&D} Akdvf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
t&Suf&Sd\? um,'kp½kdufrS &Sufwwf\
0pD'kp½kdufrS &Sufwwf\? raem'kp½kdufrS
&Sufwwf\? ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYokdYa&mufjcif;rS &SufwwfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd [d&DAkdvf[lí qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY aMumufvefYri]MowåyÜ} Akdvf[lonf
tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
aMumufvefYri&Sd\? um,'kp½kdufrSaMumufvefY\
0pD'k½kdufrS aMumufvefY\? raem'kp½kdufrS
aMumufvefY\? ,kwfnHhaomtukokdvf w&m;wkdYokdY
a&mufjcif;rS aMumufvefYwwfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd MowåyÜAkdvf[lí qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY atmufarhri]owd} Akdvf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf owd&Sd\
vGefuJ&ifhusufaom owdESifh jynfhpHk\
MumjrifhpGmu jyKvkyfcJhonfukdvnf;aumif;?
MumjrifhpGmu ajymqkdcJhonfukdvnf;aumif;
atmufarhEkdif\? tzefwvjvJ atmufarhEkdifV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd owdAkdvf[lí qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY wnfMunfri]orm"d} Akdvf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY þomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
umr*kPfwkdYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ pwkw→psmefokdY
a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY þonfukd orm"dAkdvf[lí qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY odrI]ynm} Akdvf[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY þomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
ynm&Sd\? jzpfrlysufrlukd odwwfíudavomwkdYukd
azmufcJJGEkdifonfh qif;&Jukefcef;&m edAÁmefokdY
aumif;pGm a&mufapEkdifaom jrwfaom ynmESifh
jynfhphKv

&[ef;wkdY þonfukd ynmAkdvf[lí qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY AkdvfwkdYonf þckeprfsKd;wkdYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

,HkMunfrI]o''g} Akdvf? tm;xkwfrI]0D&d,} Akdvf?
&Sufrlç aMumufvefYrI][d&Dç MowåyÜ}Akdvf?
hatmufarhrl]owd} Akdvf? wnfMunfrI]orm"d} Akdvf?
ckepfck ajrmufjzpfaoM ynmAkdvfwkdYwnf;/
xkdckepfyg;aom AkdvfwkdYjzifh tm;&Sdaom
ynm&Sd&[ef;onf csrf;ompGm toufarG;&\?
oifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh (opömaV;yg;)
w&m;ukd pHkprf;qifjciEkdif\? 0dyóemynmjzifh
(opömaV;yg;wnf;[laom) teufukd odEkdif\? qDrD;vQH\
Nidrf;at;jcif;uJhokdY (tqHk;pGefaom) pdwf\ (0w→K
tm½HkwkdYrS) vGwfajrmufrI jzpfavownf;/

pwkw→okwf/

5-oHcdwå"eokwf

5/ &[ef;wkdY (olawmfauMif;) OpömwkdYonf
þckeprfsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

,kHMunfrl]o''g} Opöm?apmifhxdef;rl]oDv}
Opöm? &Sufrl][d&D} Opöm?
aMumufvefYrl]MowåyÜ} Opöm? tMum;tjrif]okw}
Opöm? pGefYMuJrl]pm*} Opöm? odrl]ynm}
OpömwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY (olawmfaumif;) OpömwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

,kHMunfrl]o''g} Opöm?apmifhxdef;rl]oDv}
Opöm? &Sufrlç aMumufvefYrl][d&D MowåyÜ}
Opöm? tMum;tjrif]okw} Opöm? pGefYMuJrl]pm*}
Opöm? ckpfckajrmuf odrl]ynm} OpömwkdYwnf;/
tMuifrdef;rtm; jzpfap tMuifa,mufsm;tm; jzpfap xkd
(olawmfaumif;) OpömwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkd
(olawmfaumif;) Opöm&Sdaom rdef;ra,mufsm;ukd
rqif;&Jol[lí ynm&SdwkdY qkdukef\? xkdol\
touf&Sifjcif;ukd tcsnf;ESD; r[kwf[k qkdukef\
xkdYaMumifh ynm&Sdonf bk&m;oQiftqHk;trawmfukd
atmufarhvsuf
Munfvifapwwfaomo''gw&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?
opömax;yg;w&m;ukd jrifaMumif;jzpfao
oDvukdvnf;aumif;tzeftzftm;xkwf&mownf;/

ylörokwf/

6-0dw¬w"eokwf

6/ &[ef;wkdY (olawmfaumif;) OpömwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

,kHMunfrl]o''g} Opöm?apmifhxdef;rl]oDv}
Opöm? &Sufrl][d&D} Opöm?
aMumufvefYrl]MowåyÜ} Opöm? tMum;tjrif]okw}

Opöm? pGefYMuJrl]pm*} Opöm? odrl]ynm}
OpömwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY ,kHMunfrl]o''g} Opöm[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
o''gw&m;&Sd\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ t&[wår*fÓPfESifh
oAÄnKwÓPfawmfukd ,HkMunfV

]xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrlV/y/ bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\k (,HkMunf\)/

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd ,HkMunfrl]o''g} Opöm[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wkdYapmifhxdef;rl]oDv} Opöm[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
oLYtoufukdowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ ,pfrl;arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom
ao&nfao&ufukd aomufjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukdapmifhxdef;rl]oDv} Opöm[lí
qdktyfV

&[ef;wkdY &Sufrl][d&D} Opöm[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
t&Suf&Sd\? um,'kp½kdufrS &Sufwwf\?
0pD'kp½kdufrS &Sufwwf\? raem'kp½kdufrS
&Sufwwf\? ,kwfnHhaom
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYokdYa&mufjcf;rS &SufwwfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd &Sufrl][d&D} Opöm[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wkdY aMumufvefYrl]MowåyÜ} Opöm[lonf
tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
aMumufvefYrl &Sd\? um,'kp½kdufrSaMumufvefY\?

OpD'kp¹/₂kdufrS aMumufvefY\? raem'kp¹/₂kdufrS
aMumufvefY\? ,kwfnHhaomtukokdvfw&m;wkdYokdY
a&mufjCIF;rS aMumufvefYwwfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd aMumufvefYjCIF;]MowåyÜÜ}
Opöm[lí qkdtyfV

&[ef;wkdY tMum;tjriF]okw} Opöm[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
tMum;tjriF rsm;\? tMum;tjriFukdaqmif\? tMum;tjriFukd
qnf;yl;\? tp\aumif;jCIF; tv,f\aumif;jCIF; tqHk;\
aumif;jCIF;&Sdaom teufç o'´gESifh jynfhpHkaom
tvHk;pHk jynfhpHkaom xuf0ef;usif
pifMu,faomjrwfaom tusifhukd azmfjywwfaom
w&m;wkdYukd xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf rsm;pGm
Mum;emzl;\? aqmifxm;\? Elwfjzifh avhusufxm;\?
pdwfjzifh rSwfom;xm;\? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
xkd;xGif;í odV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd tMum;tjriF]okw} Opöm[lí
qkdtyfV

&[ef;wkdY pGefYMuJrl]pm*} Opöm[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
0efwkdrI]rpä&d,} tnpftaMu; uif;aompdwfjzifh tdrfü
ae\? vGwfvGwfpGefYMuJ\? ay;tHh[k
aq;aMumNyD;aom vuf&Sd\? pGefYMuJrlü
arGUavsmf\? tawmif;CH&ef toifhjzpf\? ay;urf;rl
cGJa0rlü arGUavsmfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfukd pGefYMuJrl]pm*} Opöm[lí
qkdtyfV

&[ef;wkdY odrI]ynm} Opöm[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
ynm&Sd\y/ 0#f'ku©\ukef&m

edAÁmefokdYaumif;pGm a&mufapEkdifaom jrwfaom
ynmESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wkdY þonfukd odrI]ynm} Opöm[Íí qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY (olawmfaumif;) OpömwkdYonf
þckeþfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

,HkMunfrI]o''g} Opöm?apmifhxdef;rl]oDv}
Opöm? &Sufrlç aMumufvefYrl][d&D MowåyÜ}
Opöm? tMum;tjrif]okw} Opöm? pGefYMuJrl]pm*}
Opöm? ckeþfckajrmuf odrI]ynm} OpömwkdYwnf;/
tMuifrdef;rtm; jzpfap tMuifa,mufsm;tm; jzpfap
xkdolawmfaumif; OpömwkdYonf &Sdukef\
xkdolawmfaumif; Opöm&Sdaom rdef;ra,mufsm;ukd
rqif;&Jol[Íí ynm&SdwkdY qkdukef\? xkdol\
touf&Sifjcif;ukd tcsnf;ESD; r[kwf[k qkdukefV
xkdYaMumifh ynm&Sdonf bk&m;oQiftqHk;trawmfukd
atmufarhvsuf

Munfvifapwwfaomo''gw&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?
(opömax;yg;w&m;) ukd jrifamumif;jzpfaom
oDvukdvnf;aumif;tzeftzftm;xkwf&mownf;/

q|okwf/

7-O*³/₄okwf

7/ xkdtcg O*³/₄rnfaom (yaoe'daumov) rif;\
trwfBuD;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdYcsOf;uyfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifaevsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; -

toQifbk&m; tHhzG,f aumif;vSyg\? toQifbk&m;
rjzpfzl;jrI jzpfygV toQifbk&m;a&m[PolaX;\ ajr;jzpfol
prd*g&olaX;onf tvGef<u,f0\? tvGefrsm;aom Opöm
&Sd\? tvGefrsm;aom toHk;taqmif&Sd\[k avQmufV

O*³/₄trwf a&m[PolaX;\ ajr;jzpfol rd*g&olaX;onf
tb,frQavmuf <u,f0oenf;? tb,frQavmuf rsm;aom
Opöm&Sdoenf;? tb,frQavmuf rsm;aom
toHk;taqmif&Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; xkdolaX;tm; a&TwkdYonfyif
odef;aygif;wpf&m &Sdyg\? aiGta&twGuftm;jzifh
um;tb,fqkdzG,f&m &SdawmhtHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

O*³/₄trwf xkda&TaiGpaomOpömonf avmuü
&Sdonfomwnf;? xkda&TaiGpaom Opömonf
r&Sd[kigrqkd? O*³/₄trwf xkdOpömonfum; rD;? a&
rif;? ckd;ol? rcspfrESpfoufaom
tarGcHwkdYESifhqufqHV

O*³/₄trwf pOpömckepfrsKd;wkdYonfum; rD;? a&
rif;? ckd;ol? rcspfrESpfoufaom tarGcH
wkdYESifhrqufqHukef/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

,kHMunfri]o''g} Opöm?apmifhxdef;rl]oDv}
Opöm? &Sufri][d&D} Opöm?
aMumufvefYri]MowåyÜ} Opöm? tMum;tjrif]okw}
Opöm? pGefYMuJri]pm*} Opöm? odrl]ynm}
OpömwkdYwnf;/

O*³/₄trwf pOpömckepfrsKd;wkdYonfum; rD;? a&
rif;? ckd;ol? rcspfrESpfoufaom tarGcHwkdY
ESifhrqufqHukef[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

,kHMunfri]o''g} Opöm?apmifhxdef;rl]oDv}
Opöm? &Sufriç aMumufvefYri][d&D MowåyÜ}
Opöm? tMum;tjrif]okw} Opöm? pGefYMuJri]pm*}
Opöm? ckepfck ajrmuf odrl]ynm} OpömwkdYwnf;/
tMuifrdef;rtm; jzpfap tMuifa,mufsm;tm; jzpfap
xkdolawmfaumif;Opöm wkdYonf &Sdukef\?
xkdolawmfaumif; Opöm&Sdaom rdef;ra,mufsm;ukd
rqif;&] aom ol[lí ynm&SdwkdY qkdukef\? xkdol\

touf&SifjCIF;ukd tcsnf;ESD; r[kwf[k qkdukef/
xkdYaMumifh ynm&Sdonf bk&m;oQiftqHk;trawmfukd
atmufarhvsuf
Munfvifapwwfaomo''gw&m;ukdvnf;aumif;?
opö mav;yg;w&m;ukd jrifaMumif;jzpfaom
oDvukdvnf;aumif;tzezfef tm;xkwf&m\

owårokwf/

8-oHa,mZeokwf

8/ &[ef;wkdY aESmifBuKd;]oHa,mZOf} wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tEke, (umr&m*) oHa,mZOf? y#dCoHa,mZOf? 'd|
doHa,mZOf? 0dpdudpämoHa,mZOf? rmeoHa,mZOf?
b0&m*oHa,mZOf? t0dZÆmoHa,mZOfwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY aESmifBuKd;]oHa,mZOf} wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-y[meokwf

9/ &[ef;wkdY aESmifBuKd;]oHa,mZOf}
ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd y,f&ef jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom
tusifhukdusifhoHk;V

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tEke,oHa,mZOfukd y,f&ef jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom
tusifhukd usifhoHk;V

y#dCoHa,mZOfukd/y/	'd doHa,mZOfukd/y/
0dpdudpämoHa,mZOfukd/y/	rmeoHa,mZOfukd/y/

b0&m*oHa,mZOfukd/y/ t0dZÆmoHa,mZOfukd y,f&ef
jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;V

&[ef;wkdY paESmifBuKd;]oHa,mZOf}
ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd y,f&ef jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom
tusifh ukdusifhoHk;V

&[ef;wkdY tMuifcgu &[ef;onf tEke,oHa,mZOfukd
y,f\? tjrpf&if;ukd t<uif;rjhjzwf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhokdY jyK\? (topf) rzpfjcf;ukd jyK\
aemifcgu jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd/

y#dCoHa,mZOfukd/y/ 'd|doHa,mZOfukd/y/
0dpdudpämoHa,mZOfukd/y/ rmeoHa,mZOfukd/y/
b0&m*oHa,mZOfukd/y/ t0dZÆmoHa,mZOfukd y,f\?
tjrpf&if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwf\?
EkwfNyD;aomxef;yif&mujhokdY jyK\? topfrjzpfjcf;ukd
jyK\? aemifcgu jzpfjcf;oabm r&Sd/

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcg p&[ef;ukd wPSmukd jzwfNyD;ol?
oHa,mZOfukd ajzNyD;ol? aumif;pGm
rmeukdEkwfY,faomaMumifh 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;ukd
jyKNyD;ol[lí qkdtYf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-rpä&d,okwf

10/ &[ef;wkdY oHa,mZOfwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tEke,oHa,mZOf? y#dCoHa,mZOf? 'd|doHa,mZOf?
0dpdudpämoHa,mZOf? rmeoHa,mZOf?
ÉómoHa,mZOf? rpä&d,oHa,mZOfwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY oHa,mZOfwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom "e0*f NyD;V

2-tEko,0*f 1-yXr tEko,okwf

11/ &[ef;wkdY tudef;"mwf]tEko,} wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

umr&m*gEko,? y#dCmEko,? 'd|mEko,?
0dpdudpämEko,? rmemEko,? b0&m*gEko,?
t0dZÆmEko,wkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY tudef;"mwf]tEko,} wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, tEko,okwf

12/ &[ef;wkdY tudef;"mwf]tEko,}
ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd y,f&ef jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom
tusifhukdusifhoHk;V

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

umr*kPfwkdYü pGJrufrl tudef;"mwf
umr&m*gEko,ukd y,f&ef jzwfawmuf&ef
jrwfaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;V

y#dCmEko,ukd y,f&ef/y/ 'd|mEko,ukd y,f&ef/y/
0dpdudpämEko,ukd y,f&ef/y/ rmemEko,ukd y,f&ef/y/
b0&m*gEko,ukd y,f&ef/y/ t0dZÆmEko,ukd y,f&ef
jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhoHk;V

&[ef;wkdY ptudef;"mwf]tEko,}
ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd y,f&ef jzwfawmuf&ef jrwfaom
tusifhukdusifhoHk;V

&[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü &[ef;tm; umr*kPfwkdYü
pGJrufrl tudef;"mwf umr&m*gEko,ukdy,fNyD;jzpf\
tjrp&f;if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\
EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhokdY jyKNyD;jzpf\
topfrjzpfjcf;if;ukd
jyKNyD;jzpf\
aemiftcg jzpfjcf;if;oabm r&Sd/

y#dCmEko,ukd/y/ 'd|mEko,ukd/y/
0dpdudpämEko,ukd/y/ rmemEko,ukd/y/
b0&m*gEko,ukd/y/ t0dZÆmEko,ukd y,fNyD;jzpf\
tjrp&f;if;ukd t<uif;rjh jzwfNyD;jzpf\
EkwfNyD;aomxef;yif&mujhokdY jyKNyD;jzpf\
topf
rjzpfjcf;if;ukd jyKNyD;jzpf\
aemiftcg jzpfjcf;if;oabm
r&Sd/

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcg p&[ef;ukd wPSmukd jzwfNyD;ol
oHa,mZOofukd ajzNyD;ol aumif;pGm
rmeukdEkwfy,faomaMumifh 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;ukd
jyKNyD;ol[lí qkdyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ukvokwf

13/ &[ef;wkdY t*FgckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 'g,umwkdY tdrfokdY
ruyfa&muf&ao;aomfuyfa&muf&ef roifh?
uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum; xkdifae&ef roifh/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

jrwfEkd;ojzifh c&D;OD;rBuKdqkdukef/

jrwfEkd;ojzifh &Sdrckd;ukef/

jrwfEkd;ojzifh ae&m ray;ukef/

xif&Sm;&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w→Kukd
xkdyk*³/₄Kdvftm; vQKd Y0Sufukef\

tvSL0w→K trsm;tjym; &Sdygvsufvnf; tenf;i,fukd
ay;vSL\?

rGefjrwfaom vSLzG,f0w→K &Sdygvsufvnf;
¹/₂kefY&if;Murf;wrf;aom vSLzG,f0w→Kukd ay;vSLukef\

r¹/₂kdrao ay;vSLukef\? ¹/₂kd¹/₂kdaao ray;vSLukef/

&[ef;wkdY pt*FgckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 'g,umwkdY tdrfokdY
ruyfa&muf&ao;aomfuyfa&muf&ef roifh?
uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum; xkdifae&ef roifh/

&[ef;wkdY t*FgckepfrsKd;wkdYESifhjynfhpHkaom
'g,umwkdYtdrfokdY ruyfa&muf&ao;aomf
uyfa&muf&ef oifh\? uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum;
xkdifae&ef oifh\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

jrwfEkd;ojzifh c&D;OD;BuKdqkdukef\

jrwfEkd;ojzifh &Sdckd;ukef\

jrwfEkd;ojzifh ae&m ay;ukef\

xif&Sm;&Sdaom vSLzG,f0w→Kukd
xkdyk*³/₄Kdvftm; rvQKd Y0Sufukef/

tvSL0w→K trsm;tjym;&Sdaomf rsm;jym;pGm
ay;vSLukef\?

rGefjrwfaom vSLzG,f0w→K&Sdaomf rGefjrwfaom
vSLzG,f0w→Kukd ay;vSLukef\

¹/₂kdaopGm ay;vSLukef\? r¹/₂kdrao ray;vSLukef/

&[ef;wkdY pt*FgckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 'g,umwkdY tdrfokdY
ruyfa&muf&ao;aomfuyfa&muf&efoifh\?

uyfa&mufNyD;aomfum;
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xkdifae&efoifh\[k

wwd,okwf/

4-yk^{*3/4}vokwf

14/ &[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSL
ylaZmf&efxkdufukef\? {nfhonfwkdYtvkdYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kukdaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xkdufukef\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom tvSLukd
cHxkdufukef\? vuftkyfcsD&ef xkdufukef\?
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl-

½lyum, emrum, ESpfyg;aom tzkdYrS
vGwfaom]Obawmbm*0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/

ynmjzifh udavomwkdYrS vGwfaom]ynm0drkwå}
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/

(psmef r*f zkdvf edAÁmefukd) emrum,jzifh
rsufarSmufjyKaom]um,ou©d} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/

opö mav;yg;w&m;ukd odí txufr*fzkdvfokdY
a&mufaom}'d|dyÜwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/

o''gw&m;jzifh udavomwkdYrS
vGwfaom]o''g0drkwå} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/

ynma&SUoGm;&Sdí t&d,mr*fukd
yGg;apaom]"r®mEkom&D} yk^{*3/4}Kdvf/

o''ga&SUoGm;&Sdí t&d,mr*fukd
yGg;apaom]o''gEkom&D} yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf;

ay;vSLylaZmf&efxkdufukef\? {nfhonfwkdYtvkdYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w¬Kukdaomfvnf; cHxkdufukef\
wrvGeftwGuf&nfarQmfaom tvSLukd cHxkdufukef\
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufukef\? owå0gtaygif\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajr jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-O'ulyrmokwf

15/ &[ef;wkdY avmuü a&Oyrm&Sdukefaom
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
wpfBudrf epfjrKyfaomf epfjrKyfawmhonfom jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ay:NyD;í epfjrKyfjyefV

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ay:NyD;vQif wnfV

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ay:NyD;vQif Munfh^{1/2}\? xkdrSprS Munfh^{1/2}\V

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ay:NyD;vQif ul;V

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ay:NyD;vQif axmufwnf&mokdY a&mufV

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ay:NyD;vQif ul;ajrmuf\? urf;wpfzufokdYa&muf\
(edAÁmefwnf;[laom) Munf;ukef;xufü wnf\
raumif;rlukd tyjyKNyD;jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
wpfBudrfepfjrKyfvQif epfjrKyfawmhonfomjzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf pifppf
rnf;npfukefaom tukokdvfw&m; wkdYESifhjynfhpHkV

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
wpfBudrfepfjrKyfvQif epfjrKyfawmhonfom jzpfV (1)

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
epfjrKyfjyefoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü o'gw&m;onf aumif;jrwf\?
[d&Donf aumif;jrwf\y/ MowåyÜonf aumif;jrwf\?
0D&d,onf aumif;jrwf\? ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü ynmonf
aumif;jrwf\[k ay:vmV xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkdo'gw&m;onf
rwnf? rwkd;yGg;? qkwf,kwfonfomvQifwnf;/

xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkd[d&Donf/y/ xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\
xkdMowåyÜonf/y/ xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkd0D&d,onf/y/
xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkdynmonf rwnf? rwkd;yGg;?
qkwf,kwfonfomvQifwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
epfjrKyfjyefV (2)

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf ay:NyD;vQif
wnfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü o'gw&m;onf aumif;jrwf\[k
ay:vmV

[d&Donf aumif;jrwf\y/ MowåyÜonf aumif;jrwf\y/
0D&d,onf aumif;jrwf\y/ ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü ynmonf
aumif;jrwf\[k ay:vmV xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkdo'gw&m;onf
rqkwf,kwf? rwkd;yGg;? wnfV

xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkd[d&Donf/y/ xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\
xkdMowåyÜonf/y/ xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkd0D&d,onf/y/
xkdyk³/₄Kdvf\ xkdynmonf rqkwf,kwf? rwkd;yGg;?
(wnfjrJwkdif;) wnfwHhV

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;vQif
wnf\ (3)

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
Munfh^{1/2}loenf;? xkdrSprS Munfh^{1/2}loenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü o'""gw&m;onf aumif;jrwf\[k
ay:vm\

[d&Donf aumif;jrwf\y/ MowåyÜonf aumif;jrwf\y/
0D&d,onf aumif;jrwf\y/ ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü ynmonf
aumif;jrwf\[k ay:vm\ xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJY} wkdY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh
tyg,fokdYusjcf;oabmr&Sdaom
udef;aojrJaomtxufr*foHk;yg;vQif vm;&m&Sdaom
aomwmyefjzpf\

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
Munfh^{1/2}l\? xkdrSprS Munfh^{1/2}l\ (4)

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
ul;oenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaomyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü o'""gw&m;onf aumif;jrwf\[k
ay:vm\

[d&Donf aumif;jrwf\y/ MowåyÜonf aumif;jrwf\y/
0D&d,onf aumif;jrwf\y/ ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü ynmonf
aumif;jrwf\[k ay:vm\

xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJY} wkdY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh &m* a'goarm[wkdY
acgif;yg;onf\ tjzpfamumifh wpfBudrfomvQif
umrbHkokdYvmí 0#f'ku©\ tqHk;ukdhjyKaom ou'g*grf
jzpf\

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í ul;V
(5)

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;vQif
axmufwnf&mokdY a&mufoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü o'""gw&m;onf aumif;jrwf\[k
ay:vm\

[d&Donf aumif;jrwf\y/ MowåyÜonf aumif;jrwf\y/
0D&d,onf aumif;jrwf\y/ ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü ynmonf
aumif;jrwf\[k ay:vm\ xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf atmufykdif;
oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJY} ig;yg;wkdY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh jA[®mhbHkü
Oyywfy#doaE""aeí xkdbHkü
omvQify&dedAÁmefjyKrnfh xkdbHkrS jyefvnfjcf;
oabmr&Sdol tem*grfjzpfV

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
axmufwnf&mokdY a&mufV/ (6)

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
ul;ajrmufol urf;wpfzufokdY a&mufol (edAÁmefwnf;
[laom) Munf;ukef;xufü wnfí raumif;rlukd tyjyKNyD;ol
jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü o'""gw&m;onf aumif;jrwf\[k
ay:vm\

[d&Donf aumif;jrwf\y/ MowåyÜonf aumif;jrwf\y/
0D&d,onf aumif;jrwf\y/ ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü ynmonf
aumif;jrwf\[k ay:vm\ xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
pdwfESifhvGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf) ynmukd ,ck
b0üyifvQif xl;aom
ÓPfjzifhukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ay:NyD;í
ul;ajrmufol urf;wpfzufokdY a&mufol edAÁmefwnf;
[laom Munf;ukef;xufü wnfol raumif;rlukd tyjyKNyD;ol
jzpfV (7)

&[ef;wkdY avmuü a&Oyrm&Sdukefaom
pyk^{*3/4}KdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörokwf/

6-tedpömEkyóDokwf

16/ &[ef;wkdY (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufukefaom? {nfhonfwkdY
tvkdYiSg pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kukdaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufukefaom? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLukd cHxkdufukefaom?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufukefaom? owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfukefaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYonf pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fcckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wkdYü rjrJaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
tzezfef ½lonf rjrJ[k trSwf&Sdonf rjrJ[k xifpGm
odonfjzpfí tjrJrjywf (wpfyg;aom pdwfwkdYESifh)
ra&m>yrf;rlí pdwfjzifh ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ynmjzifh
ouf0ifvsuf ae\? xkd&[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh/y/ rsufarSmufjyKvsuf aeV

&[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom?
{nfhonftvkdYiSg pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kukdaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom?
wrvGeftwGuf&nfarQmfaom tvSLukd cHxkdufaom?

vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufaom? owå0gtaygif;\
haumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom yXr
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfnf;/

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wkdYü rjrJaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tzezfef ½lonf rjrJ[k trSwf&Sdonf rjrJ[k
xifpGm odonfjzpfítjrJrjywf (wpfyg;aompdwfwkdYESifh)
ra&m>yrf;rlí pdwfjzifh ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ynmjzifh
ouf0ifvsufae\? xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; ra&S;raESmif;
tmoa0gw&m;wkdYukefjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
toufukefjcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY byk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoamfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom/y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom
'kwd, yk^{*3/4}Kdvfnf;/

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wkdYü rjrJaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh tzezfef ½lonf rjrJ[k trSwf&Sdonf rjrJ[k
xifpGm odonfjzpfítjrJrjywf (wpfyg;aompdwfwkdYESifh)
ra&m>yrf;rlí pdwfjzifh ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ynmjzifh
ouf0ifvsufae\?

xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf atmufykdif;oHa,mZOf ig;yg;wkdY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcif;aMumifh touftykdif; tjcm;\tv,fü
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D}
yk^{*3/4}KdvfjzpfV/y/ touftykdif;tjcm; tv,fukdvGefí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D}
yk^{*3/4}KdvfjzpfV/y/ tm;xkwfrlr&Sdb] y&dedAÁmef
jyKaom]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D} yk^{*3/4}KdvfjzpfV/y/
tm;xkwfrl&Sdojzifh y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]oocFg&
y&dedAÁm,D}yk^{*3/4}KdvfjzpfV/y/ tued|bHkokdY a&mufí
txufr*fukd &xkdufaom]O'""Haomw tued|
*grD}yk^{*3/4}KdvfjzpfV

&[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom?
{nfhonfwkdYtvkdYiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kukdaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom?
wrvGeftwGuf&nfarQmfaom tvSLukd cHxkdufaom?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufaom? owå0gtaygif;\n
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom
owåryk^{*3/4}Kdvfwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY (t&yfa0;rS)/y/ aqmifvmíaoimfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufukefaom?
{nfhonfwkdYtvkdYiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kukdaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom?
wrvGeftwGuf&nfarQmfaom tvSLukd
cHxkdufukefaom? vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufukefaom?
tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'ku©mEkyóDokwf

17/ &[ef;wkdY (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufukefaom/y/ owå0gtaygif;\n
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfukefaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYonf pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wkdYü qif;&Jaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ('ku©[k) tzefzef ½lonf jzpfí aeVy/

owårokwf/

8-tewåmEkyóDokwf

18/ tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wkdYü tpkd;r&aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh (tewå[k] tzezfef¹/₂l onfjzpfíaeV/y/

t|rokwf/

9-edAÁmeokwf

19/ edAÁmefü okc[k tzezfef¹/₂lonf
okc[ktrSwf&Sdonf okc[k xifpGmodonfjzpfí tjr] rjywf
(wpfyg;aompdwfwkdYESifh) ra&m>yrf;rlí pdwfjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ynmjzifh ouf0ifvsuf ae\
xkdyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\
ukefjcf;aMumifh/y/ rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\
&[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufaom/y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom
yXr yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf edAÁmefü okc[k tzezfef¹/₂lonf okc[k
trSwf&Sdonf okc[k xifpGm odonfjzpfí tjr]rjywf
(wpfyg;aompdwfwkdYESifh) ra&m>yrf;rlí pdwfjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ynmjzifh ouf0ifvsuf aeV

xdkyk^{*3}/₄Kdvftm; ra&S;raESmif;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukefjcf;onfvnf;aumif;?
toufukefjcf;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufaom/y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom
'kwd,yk^{*3}/₄dKvfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf edAÁmefü okc[k tzezfef¹/₂lonf okc[k

trSwf&Sdonf okc[k xifpGm odonfjzpfí tjrJrjywf
(wpfyg;aom pdwfwdkYESifh) ra&m>yrf;rlí pdwfwjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;NyD;vQif ynmjzifh ouf0ifvsuf ae\
xdkyk*³/₄Kdvfonf atmufykdif;oHa,mZOfig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcf;aMumifh touftykdif;tjcm;\ tv,fü
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfV/y/ touftykdif;tjcm;tv,fukd vGefí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfV/y/ tm;xkwfrl r&SdbJ
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfV/y/ tm;xkwfrl&Sdojzifh
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]oocFg& y&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfV/y/ tued|bHkodkY a&mufítxufr*fukd
&xdkufaom]O''Haomwtued|*grD} yk*³/₄dKvfjzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄dKvfonf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufaom/y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaoim
owåryk*³/₄dKvfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufukefaom/y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajrjzpfukefaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ed'´o0w→Kokwf

20/ &[ef;wdkY ed'´o0w→KwdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf-

odu©moHk;yg;ukd aqmufwnfrlÜ xufoefaom
tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemiftcg
odu©moHk;yg;ukdaqmufwnfjCIF;üvnf; ruif;aom
jrWfEdk;jCIF;&SdV

(tedpöpaom tJCIF;t&mtm;jzifh)
awblruw&m;wdkYukd pHkprf;&mü xufoefaom
jyKvkdrI]qE´} &Sd\? aemiftcg (tedpöpaom
tJCIF;t&mtm;jzifh) awblruw&m;wdkYukd
pHkprf;&müvnf;ruif;aom jrWfEdk;jCIF;&SdV

wPSmukd zsuFqD;rlÜ xufoefaom tvkd]qE´} &Sd\?
aemiftcg wPSmukd zsuFqD;jCIF;üvnf;ruif;aom
jrWfEdk;jCIF;&SdV

wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;rlÜ xufoefaom tvkd]qE´}
&Sd\? aemiftcg wpfa,mufwnf;udef;atmif;rlÜ ruif;aom
jrWfEdk;jCIF;&SdV

0D&d,ukd tm;xkwf&mü xufoefaom tvkd]qE´}
&Sd\? aemiftcg 0D&d,ukd tm;xkwf&müvnf;ruif;aom
jrWfEdk;jCIF; &SdV

atmufarhrl]owd} &ifhusufrI]ynm}ü xufoefaom
tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemiftcg atmufarhrlowd&ifhusufrI
ynmüvnf; ruif;aom jrWfEdk;jCIF;&SdV

or®m'd|dukd xdk;xGif;í od&mü xufoefaom
tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemiftcg or®m'd|dukd
xdk;xGif;íod&müvnf; ruif;aom jrWfEdk;jCIF;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY ed'´o0w→KwdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrI\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf tEko,0*f NyD;V

3-0ZÆdowåu0*f 1-om&E´'okwf

21/ tuREkfyfonf þodkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf om&E
'apwDü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\/
xdktcgjrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaeukef aomrsm;pGmaom
vdpä0Drif;wdkYtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

]]vdpä0Drif;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd iga[mtHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh}][k
rdefYawmfri\

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k
xdkvdpä0Drif;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;ukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf þw&m;ukd
a[mawmfri\-

vdpä0Drif;wdkY rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

vdpä0Drif;wdkY 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf
rjywfpnf;a0;aeMu tBudrfrsm;pGm
pnf;a0;aeMuorQumvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(1)

«BuD;yGg;rludkomvQif (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyf\? qkwf,kwfrlukd rarQmfvifhtyf»/

vdpä0Drif;wdkY 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf tnDtnGwf
pnf;a0;Mu tnDtnGwf tpnf;ta0;rS xMu
vsuf0ZÆDwdkif;a&;udpöwdkYukd
tnDtnGwfaqmif&GufaeMuorQ umvywfvHk;
0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom&Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (2)

vdpä0Drif;wdkY 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf rynwfcJhaom
t&mukd rynwfMuukefrlí ynwfNyD;aom
t&mukdry,fzsufMuukefbj ynwfxm;orQaom a&S;a[mif;
0ZÆDusifhxHk;wdkYukd vkdufemí usifhae
MuorQumvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(3)

vdpä0Drif;wdkY 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf toufBuD;aom
0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd t½dktaojyKukef
tav;jyKukefjrwfEdk;ukef ylaZmfukefvsuf
xdktoufBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ukdvnf; em,loifhonf[k
xifrSwfíhaeMuorQ umvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(4)

vdpä0Drif;wdkY 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,fwdkYukd twif;qJGiifí tEdkif
txufrodrf;ykdufMuorQ umvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(5)

vdpä0Drif;wdkY 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf NrKdUwGif;
NrKdUjyif&Sd 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ ewfuGef;]apwD}
wdkYukd t½dktaojyKukef tav;jyKukef jrwfEdk;ukef
ylaZmfukefvsuf xdkewfuGef;wdkYtm;vnf; a&S;u
ay;vSLjrJjyKjrJjzpfaom w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
Avdewfpmukd rqkwf,kwfMuaporQ umvywfvHk;
0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (6)

vdpä0Drif;wdkY]]tb,fodkYvQif 0ZÆDwdkif;odkY
r<uvmao;aom &[EÅmwdkYonf <uvmygukeftHhenf;?
<ua&mufvmNyD;aom &[EÅmwdkYonfvnf;
0ZÆDwdkif;ü csrf;ompGm ae&ygukeftHhenf;}}
[k0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf &[EÅmwdkYü
w&m;ESifhtnDapmifha&SmufumuG,fvsuf

vHkNcKHrlukd aumif;pGm pDrHay;aeorQ
umvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom
&Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (7)

vdpä0Drif;wdkY prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m; ckepfyg;wdkYonf 0ZÆDrif;wdkYü
wnfí0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf
prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd aumif;pGmusifhoHk;aeMuorQ
umvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom
&Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-0óum&okwf

22/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf/
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
xdktcga0a'[Drdzk&m;\ om;jzpfaom r*"wdkif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onf 0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd
ESdrfeif;&efoGm;vkdonf jzpfí podkY
xkwfazmfajymqkdvsuf &Sd\

]ligonf podkY wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
p0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd rsKd;jzKwftHh? zsufqD;tHh?
tusKd;rJhysufpD;jcif;odkY a&mufaptHh}}[k
(ajymqdkvsuf&Sd\)/

xdktcg a0a'[Drdzk&m;\ om;jzpfaom r*"wdkif;&Sif
tZmwowfrif;onf r*"wdkif;trwfBuD;jzpfaom
0óum&ykPÖm;ukd ac:í-

]ykPÖm; vmavmh? oifonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí ig\ pum;jzifh jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;cdkuf&Sdcdk;avmh?

temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif;? usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGmae& aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;avavmh?]toQifbk&m; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;jzpfaom
r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ajcawmfwdkYukdOD;cdkuf&Sdcdk;vkdufyg\? tem
uif;aMumif;? a&m*guif;aMumif;? usef;rmaMumif;?
oefpGrf;aMumif;? csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif; rsm;ukd
ar;vkdufyg\}[k avQmufavavmh?
xdkYjyif]toQifbk&m;a0a'[Drdzk&m;\ om;jzpfaom
r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf 0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd
ESdrfeif;&efoGm;vkdonf jzpfí podkY xkwfazmf
ajymqkdvsuf &Sdyg\? podkY
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaomp0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd
rsKd;jzKwftHh? zsufoD;tHh? tusKd;rJhysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&mufaptHh[k (ajymqdkvsuf&Sdyg\)}[lívnf;
avQmufxm;avavmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;
rdefYMum;awmfrlonfhtwdkif;aumif;pGm rSwfom;í
ightm; jyefMum;avmh? jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY rnfonf
cRwf,Gif;aom pum;ukdhrdefYMum;awmf rrlukef}}[k
rdefYqdkV

]]aumif;ygNyD t&Sif}}[k r*"wdkif;
trwfBuD;jzpfaom 0óum&ykPÖm; a0a'[Drdzk&m;\
om;jzpfaom r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;tm;
0efcHNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfíjrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f
pum;ukdNyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaevsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;ukd avQmuf\-

]]toQifa*gwr a0a'[Drdzk&m;\ om;jzpfaom
r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf toQifa*gwr\
ajcawmfwdkYukd OD;cdkuf&Sdcdk;vkdufyg\?
temuif;aMumif; a&m*guif;aMumif;usef;rmaMumif;
oefpGrf;aMumif; csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;rsm;ukd
ar;vkdufyg\? toQifa*gwra0a'[Drdzk&m;\ om;jzpfaom

r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf 0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd
ESdrfeif;&efoGm;vkdonf jzpfí podkY xkwfazmf
ajymqkdvsuf &Sdyg\?]igonf
podkYwefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom
p0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd rsKd;jzKwftHh? zsufqD;tHh?
tusKd;rjhysufpD;jcif;odkYa&mufaptHh}[k
ajymqdkvsuf&Sdygonf} }[k (avQmuf\)/

xdkpOftcgü toQiftmeE´monf
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd ,yfcyfvsvuf jrwfpGmbk&m;\ aemufü
wnf&SdaeV

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf toQiftmeE´mukd-

]]tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf rjywfpnf;a0;Muukef\
avm? tBudrfrsm;pGm pnf;a0;Muukef\
avm? oif
tb,fodkY Mum;&oenf;}}[k ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m;]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf
rjywfpnf;a0;Muygukef\
pnf;a0;Muygukef\}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf rjywfpnf;a0;aeMu
tBudrfrsm;pGm pnf;a0;aeMuorQ umv
ywfVHk;0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (1)

tmeE´m]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf tnDtnGwf pnf;a0;ukef\
avm? tnDtnGwf tpnf;ta0;rSxukef\
avm? 0ZÆDwdkif;a&;udpöwdkYukd tnDtñGwf
aqmif&Gufukef\
avm? oif tb,fodkY Mum;&oenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m;]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf
pnf;a0;ygukef\
tnDtñGwf tpnf;ta0;rSxygukef\
0ZÆDwdkif;a&;udpöwdkYukd tnDtñGwf
aqmif&Gufygukef\}}[k
tuREfkyfMum;&yg\k
(avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf tnDtñGwf pnf;a0;ukef?
tnDtnGwf tpnf;ta0;rS
xukefvsuf0ZÆDwdkif;a&;udpöwdkYukd tnDtñGwf
aqmif&GufaeMuorQ umvywfvHk;
0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (2)

tmeE´m]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf rynwfcJhaom t&mukd
rynwfbj &Sdukef\avm? ynwfnYD;aomt&mukd
ry,fzsufMuukefbj &Sdukef\avm? ynwfxm;orQaom
a&S;a[mif; 0ZÆDusifhxHk;wdkYukdvkdufemí
usifhukef\avm? oif tb,fodkY Mum;&oenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m;]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf rynwfcJhaom
t&mukd rynwfygukef? ynwfnYD;aom t&m
ukdry,fzsufygukef? ynwfxm;orQaom a&S;a[mif;
0ZÆDusifhxHk;wdkYukd vkdufemí usifhygukef\
[ktuREfkyf Mum;&yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf rynwfcJhaom t&mukd
rynwfukefrlí ynwfnYD;aom t&mukdry,fzsufMuukefbj
ynwfxm;orQaom a&S;a[mif; 0ZÆDusifhxHk;wdkYukd
vkdufemí usifhaeMuorQhumvywfvHk;
0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (3)

tmeE´m]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf toufBuD;aom
0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd t½dktaojyKukef\avm? tav;jyKukef\
avm? jrwfEdk;ukef\avm? ylaZmfukef\avm?
xdktoufBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ukdvnf;em,loifh onf[k
rSwfxifukef\avm? oif tb,fodkY Mum;&oenf;}}[k
ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m;]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf toufBuD;aom
0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd t½dktaojyKygukef\
tav;jyKygukef\? jrwfEdk;ygukef\? ylaZmfygukef\
[ktuREfkyf Mum;&yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktofBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ukdvnf; em,loifhonf[lí
xifygukef\}}[k tuREfkyfMum;&yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf toufBuD;aom
0ZÆDrif;wdkYukd t½dktaojyKukef
tav;jyKukefjrwfEdk;ukef ylaZmfukefvsuf
xdktofBuD;olwdkY\ pum;ukdvnf; em,loifhonf[k
xifrSwfíaeMuorQ umvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(4)

tmeE´m]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,fwdkYukd twif;qJGiifí
tEdkiftxufrodrf;ydkufbJ &Sdukef\avm? oif tb,fodkY
Mum;&oenf;}}[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m;]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,fwdkYukd twif;qJGiifí tEdkif
txufrodrf;ydkufygukef}}[k tuREfkyfMum;&yg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf trsKd;orD;BuD;
trsKd;orD;i,fwdkYukd twif;qJGiifí
tEdkiftxufrodrf;ydkufMuorQ umvywfvHk;
0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (5)

tmeE´m]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf NrKdUwGif;
NrKdUjyif&Sd 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ ewfuGef;]apwD}
wdkYukd t½dktaojyKukef\avm? tav;jyKukef\avm?
jrwfEdk;ukef\avm? ylaZmfukef\avm?
xdkewfuGef;wdkYtm;vnf; a&S;u ay;vSL jrJ
jyKjrJjzpfaom w&m;ESifhavsmfaom Avdewfpmukd
rqkwf,kwfapbJ&Sdukef\avm? oif tb,fodkY
Mum;&oenf;}}[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m;]]0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf NrKdUwGif;
NrKdUjyif&Sd 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ ewfuGef;]apwD}

wdkYukdt¹/₂dktaojyKygukef\? tav;jyKygukef\?
jrwfEdk;ygukef\? ylaZmfygukef\?
xdkewfuGef;wdkYtm;vnf;a&S;u ay;vSLjr]
jyKjrJjzpfaom w&m;ESifhavsmfaom Avdewfpmukd
rqkwf,kwfapygukef}}[ktuREfkyfMum;&yg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

 tmeE´m 0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf NrKdUwGif;
NrKdUjyif&Sd 0ZÆDrif;wdkY\ ewfuGef;]apwD}
wdkYukd t¹/₂dktao jyKukeftav;jyKukef jrwfEdk;ukef
ylaZmfukefvsuf xdkewfuGef;wdkYtm;vnf; a&S;u
ay;vSL jrJjyKjrJjzpfaom w&m;ESifhavsmfaom
Avdewfpmukd rqkwf,kwfMuaporQ umvywfvHk;
0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (6)

 tmeE´m]]tb,fodkYvQif 0ZÆDwdkif;odkY
r<uvmao;aom &[EÅmwdkYonf <uvmygukef tHhenf;?
<ua&mufvmNyD;aom &[EÅmwdkYonfvnf;
0ZÆDwdkif;ü csrf;ompGm ae&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k
0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf &[EÅmwdkYü
w&m;ESifhtnDapmifha&SmufumuG,fvsuf
vHkNcKHaprlukd aumif;pGmpDrHay;ukef \avm? oif
tb,fodkY Mum;&oenf;}}[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

 toQifbk&m;]]tb,fodkYvQif 0ZÆDwdkif;odkY
r<uvmao;aom &[EÅmwdkYonf <uvmygukeftHhenf;?
<ua&mufvmNyD;aom &[EÅmwdkYonfvnf;
0ZÆDwdkif;ü csrf;ompGm ae&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k
0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf &[EÅmwdkYü
w&m;ESifhtnDapmifha&SmufumuG,fMuukefyg\?
vHkNcKHrlukdaumif;pGm pDrHay;Muygukef\[k
tuREfkyfMum;&yg\[k (avQmuf\)/

 tmeE´m]]tb,fodkYvQif 0ZÆDwdkif;odkY
r<uvmao;aom &[EÅmwdkYonf <uvmygukeftHhenf;?
h<ua&mufvmNyD;aom &[EÅmwdkYonfvnf;

0ZÆDwdkif;ü csrf;ompGm ae&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k
0ZÆDrif;wdkYonf &[EÅmwdkYü
w&m;ESifhtnDapmifha&SmufumuG,fvsuf
vHkNcKHrlukd aumif;pGm pDrHay;aeMuorQ
umvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom
&Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
(7)

xdktcgü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf r*"wdkif;
trwfBuD;jzpfaom 0óum&ykPÖm;tm;-

]]ykPÖm; tcgwpfyg;ü igonf a0omvDjynf om&E
'apwDü ae\? ykPÖm; xdktcg igonf0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,} w&m;
ckepfyg;wdkYukd a[mcJhV

ykPÖm; prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf 0ZÆDrif;wdkYü
wnfí0ZÆDrif;wdkYonfvnf; prqkwf,kwfaMumif;
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd aumif;pGm
usifhoHk;aeMuorQumvywfvHk; 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday}}
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr rqkwf,kwfaMumif;w&m; wpyfg;yg;ESifh
jynfhpHkvQifyif 0ZÆDrif;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom
&Sdyg\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sdyg? rqkwf,kwfaMumif;
w&m;ckepfyg;vHk;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkygrlum;tb,frSm
qdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;/ ðtoQifa*gwr
a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om; r*"wdkif;&SiftZmwowfrif;onf
jzm;a,mif;rlukd jzpfap tcsif;csif; pdwf0rf;uJGrlukd
jzpfap rjyKrlíppfxdk;umrQjzifh 0ZÆDwdkif;ukd
odrf;ydkufEdkifzG,f r&Sdyg/

toQifa*gwr ,cktcg tuREfkyfwdkY oGm;ygukeftHh?
tuREfkyfwdkYonf rsm;aomudpö
rsm;aomjyKzG,f&Sdygukef\k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; ,cktcgü oGm;&ef tcsdefukd oif od\
(oGm;&efrSm oif\ tvkdtwdkif;yif jzpf\)[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg r*"wdkif;&Sif trwfBuD;jzpfao
0óum&ykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;\
pum;ukdtvGefESpfoufpGm cH,lí 0rf;ajrmufpGm
csD;usL;NyD;vQif ae&mrS xum jyefoGm;avV

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr owáuokwf

23/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjh&ygonf/
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
xdktcgjrwpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd-

]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd iga[mtHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefvmh? aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh
a[maytHh}}[k rdefYawmfrlV

]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;ukef\
jrwpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;ukd a[mawmfrl-

&[ef;wdkY rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf rjywfpnf;a0;aeMu
tBudrfrsm;pGm pnf;a0;aeMuorQ umv
ywfVHk;&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (1)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf tnDtñGwfpnf;a0;Mu
tnDtñGwftpnf;ta0;rS xMuukefvsufoHCmudpöwdkYukd

tnDtñGwfaqmif&GufaeMuorQ umvywfvHk;
&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom&Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (2)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf rynwfao;aom t&mukd
rynwfMuukefrlí ynwfnNyD;aom
t&mukdhry,fzsufMuukefbj ynwfxm;orQaom
odu©myk'fwdkYukd aumif;pGm aqmufwnfí
usifhaeMuorQumvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(3)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf &[ef;0g&ifhukefaom
&[ef;ouf&Snfukefaom oHCmhOD;pD;jzpfukef
aomrax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYukd t¹/₂dktaojyKukef
tav;jyKukef jrwfEdk;ukef ylaZmfukefvsuf xdk
rax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY\ pum;ukdvnf; em,loifhonf[k
xifrSwfí aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;
&[ef;wdkYtm;BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (4)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf jzpfay:vmaom
wpfzefb0opfukd ay;wwfaom wPSm\
tvkdodkYrvkdufMuorQ umvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(5)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf awmausmif;wdkYü
vkdvmm;aom pdwf&SdaeMuorQ
umvywfvHk;&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/ (6)

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf]]tb,fodkYvQif
rvma&mufukefao;aom oDvukd cspfjrwfEdk;
onfhoDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonf
vma&mufMuygukeftHhenf;? vma&mufukefNyD;aom
oDvukd cspfjrwfEdk;onfhoDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonf
csrf;ompGm ae&ygukeftHhenf;}}[k ukd,fpDukd,fi

owdjyK aeMuorQumvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/
(7)

&[ef;wdkY prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü
wnfí&[ef;wdkYonfvnf;
prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd
usifhoHk;aeMuorQumvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, owâuokwf

24/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd iga[mtHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;w&m;ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf trlopfü
arGUavsmfaysmfykduf vHkYvpdkufí raeMuorQ
umvywfvHk;&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf pum;ajymqdkjcf;ü
arGUavsmfaysmfykduf vHkYvpdkufí
raeMuorQumvywfvHk;/y/

tdyfpufrlü arGUavsmfaysmfykduf vHkYvpdkufí
raeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

taygif;tazmfwdkYESifh pk½Hk;aexdkifrlü
arGUavsmfaysmfykduf vHkYvpdkufí raeMuorQ umv
ywfVHk;/y/

(r&Sdaom*kPfukd azmfjywwfaom) tvkdqdk;rS
uif;ukefvsuf tvkdqdk;wdkY
qJGaqmif&modkdYrvkdufMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

,kwfnHhaom taqGcifyGef; taygif;tazmf
r&Sdrlí ,kwfnHholwdkYü rukdif;nGwfMuorQ
umvywfvHk;/y/

tenf;i,faom w&m;xl;ukd &umrQjzifh
(t&[wåzdkvfodkY ra&mufrD) vrf;ckvwfÜ
&yfpJíraeMuorQ umvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü wnfí &[ef;wdkYonf
prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,} w&m;
ckepfyg;wdkYukd usifhoHk;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;
&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-wwd, owåuokwf

25/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd iga[mtHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;w&m;ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf ,HkMunfrl]o'gw&m;}
ESifh jynfhpHkMuorQ umvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkY
tm;BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum;
r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf raumif;rlrS &Sufrl][d&D}
&SdMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

raumif;rlrS aMumufvefYrl]MowåyÜ} &SdMuorQ
umvywfvHk;/y/

rsm;aom tMum;tjrif]A[kokw} &SdMuorQ
umvywfvHk;/y/

xufoefaom vHkYv&SdMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

atmufarhrl]owd} ESifh jynfhpHkMuorQ
umvywfvHk;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf 0dyóemynmESifh
jynfhpHkMuorQ umvywfvHk;
&[ef;wdkYtm;BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY þrqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü wnfí&[ef;wdkYonf
þrqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd usifhoHk;aeMuorQ
umvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-aAmZÑ*Fokwf

26/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd iga[mtHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm

ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
rqkwf ,kwfaMumif;ty&d[med,w&m;ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf r*f\ taMumif;
atmufarhrl]owdoarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQumvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm;
BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf r*f\ taMumif;
ynm]"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQumvywfvHk;/y/

r*f\ taMumif; tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,oarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

r*f\ taMumif; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwdoarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

r*f\ taMumif; Nidrf;at;rl]yó'"doarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

r*f\ taMumif; wnfMunfrl]orm"doarÁmZÑif} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf r*f\ taMumif;
vspfvsL½lrl]Oayu©moarÁmZÑif} ukd yGg;rsm;aeMu
orQumvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom
&Sday\? qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü wnfí&[ef;wdkYonf
prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd usifhoHk;aeMuorQ
umvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-onmokwf

27/ &[ef;wdkY oifwdkYtm;
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd iga[mtHh? xdkw&m;ukd
emMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
rqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf rjr][k
rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm} ukd yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ
umvywfvHk;&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf twår[kwf[k
rSwfom;rl]tewåonm} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQumvywfvHk;/y/

rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

tjypfukd rSwfom;rl]tm'De0onm} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

y,f&ef rSwfom;rl]y[meonm} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

wyfrufrl uif;&ef rSwfom;rl]0d&m*onm} ukd
yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umvywfvHk;/y/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;wdkYonf csKyfrlukd
rSwfom;rl]eda&m"onm} ukd yGg;rsm;aeMuorQ umv
ywfHk;&[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf &[ef;wdkYü wnfí&[ef;wdkYonf
prqkwf,kwfaMumif;]ty&d[med,}
w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYukd usifhoHk;aeMuorQ

umvywfvHk; &[ef;wdkYtm; BuD;yGg;&efom &Sday\?
qkwf,kwf&efum; r&Sday[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-yXr y&d[medokwf

28/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\? xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYukd podkY rdefYawmfrl\-

]]&[ef;wdkY p (y&d[med,) w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
aou©&[ef;tm; qkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukef\

tb,fckepfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

trlopfü arGUavsmfrl? pum;ajymqdkjcf;ü
arGUavsmfrl? tdyfpufjcf;ü arGUavsmfrl?
taygif;tazmfwdkYESifh pk½Hk;aexdkifjcf;ü
arGUavsmfrl? £a`E´wdkYü wHcg;ukd ydwfrxm;rl?
pm;zG,fü twdkif;t&Snfukd rodrl? oHCmü
jyKzG,fudpöwdkY &SdMuukef&m xdkudpöwdkYü
xdkaou©&[ef;onf podkYqifjcf\?]]&[ef;0g&ifhukefaom
&[ef;ouf&Snfukefaom (oHCmh) 0efukd
aqmifukefaomax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf
(rdrdwdkYtm;avsmfaom) xdkudpöjzifh
xif&Sm;ukefvdrfhrnf r[kwf} }[kqifjcfí rdrdonf
xdkax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY jyKtyfaom udpöwdkYü
tm;xkwfjcf;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY py&d[med,w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
aou©&[ef;wdkYtm; qkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY p (ty&d[med,) w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
aou©&[ef;tm; rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukef\

tb,fckepfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 trlopfü rarGUavsmfrl? pum;ajymqdkjcf;ü
 rarGUavsmfrl? tdyfpufjcf;ü rarGUavsmfrl?
 taygif;tazmfwdkYESifh pk½Hk;aexdkifjcf;ü
 rarGUavsmfrl? fa`E´wdkYü wHcg;ukd ydwfxm;rl?
 pm;zG,fü twdkif;t&Snfukd odr? oHCmü
 oHCmhjyKzG,fudpö&SdMuukef&m xdkudpöwdkYü
 xkdaou©&[ef;onfhpodkY
 qifjcf\?]]&[ef;0g&ifhukefaom &[ef;ouf&Snfukefaom
 (oHCmh) 0efukd
 aqmifukefaomax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkYonf
 (rdrdwdkYtm;avsmfaom) xdkudpöjzifh
 xif&Sm;&Sdukefvdrfhrnf}}[k qifjcfírdrdonf
 xdkax&fBuD;&[ef;wdkY jyKtyfaom udpöwdkYü
 tm;xkwfjcf;odkY ra&muf/
 &[ef;wdkY þ (ty&d[med,) w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
 aou©&[ef;tm; rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukef\[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, y&d[medokwf

29/ &[ef;wdkY þ (y&d[med,) w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf Oygoumtm; qkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukefV

tb,fckepfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 &[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd ,kwfapV
 olawmfauimif;w&m; Mum;emrlukd arhavsmh\?
 vGefjrwfaom oDvü rjznfhufifh? rax&fBuD;&[ef;
 oDwif;i,f&[ef; oDwif;vwf&[ef;wdkYü rMunfndKrl rsm;\?
 csKyfcs,fvkdaom pdwf&Sdvsuf tayguftvrf;
 &Smvkdonfjzpfí w&m;em\? þomoemawmfR tyü

jrwfaom tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfukd &SmrSD;\?
omoemawmfrS tyjzpfaomxdkolwdkYüvnf;
a&S;OD;tvSLukd jyKV

&[ef;wdkY p (y&d[med,) w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
Oygoumtm; qkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukefV

&[ef;wkdY p (ty&d[med,) w&m;ckepfyg;wdkYonf
Oygoumtm; rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukefV

tb,fckepfyg;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd rqkwf,kwfap/
olawmfaumif;w&m; Mum;emjcif;ukd rarhavsmh?
vGefjrwfaom oDvü jznfhusifh\? rax&fBuD;&[ef;
oDwif;i,f&[ef; oDwif;vwf&[ef;wdkYü MunfndKjcif;
rsm;\? csKyfcs,fvkd pdwfr&SdbJ tayguftvrf; r&Smrlí
w&m;ukd em\? pomoemawmfrS tyü jrwfaom
tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfukd r&SmrSD;? pomoemawmfü om
a&S;OD;tvSLukdjyKV

&[ef;wdkY p (ty&d[med,) w&m; ckepfyg;wdkYonf
Oygoumtm; rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

bpum;ukd jrwfpGmbk&m;a[mMum;awmfrl\?
aumif;aom pum;ukd
qdkawmfrlwwfaomjrwfpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;ukd
a[mawmfrlNyD;vQif vlewfwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdkrSwpfyg; p*gxmukdvnf;
rdefYawmfrl\-]]tMuifOygoumonf yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd ,kwfap\?
t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;wdkYukd
Mum;emrlukdvnf; ,kwfap\? vGefjrwfaom oDvü
rjznfhusifh/ &[ef;wdkYü rMunfndKrlonfvnf;
tvGefYtvGef yGg;rsm;\? csKyfcs,fvkd
aompdwf&Sdonfjzpfívnf; olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
Mum;em&ef tvkd&SdV tMuif Oygoumonf
pomoemawmfrS tyü wpfyg;aom tvSLcH yk*³/₄dKvfukd

&SmrSD;\? xdkomoemyüyifvQif a&S;OD;tvSLudk jyKV
aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom xdkckepfyg;aom
qkwf,kwfaMumif; w&m;wdkYukd
rSD0JaomxdkOygoumonf olawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;rS
qkwf,kwf\ tMuif Oygoumonf yGg;tyfNyD;aom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd r,kwfap?
ht&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;wdkYukd
Mum;emrlukdvnf; r,kwfap? vGefjrwfaom oDvü
jznfhusifh\ xdkOygoumtm; &[ef;wdkYü
MunfndKrlonfvnf; tvGefYtvGef yGg;rsm;\?
csKyfcs,fvkdaompdwfr&Sdrlívnf;
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd Mum;em&eftvkd&Sd\ tMuif
Oygoumonf pómoemawmfrS tyü wpfyg;aom tvSLch
yk*³/₄dKvfukd r&SmrSD;? pómoemwGif;ü omvQif
a&S;OD;tvSLudk jyKV aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom
xdkckepfyg;aom rqkwf,kwfaMumif; w&m;wdkYukd
rSD0JaomxdkOygoumonf olawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;rS
rqkwf,kwf}}/

e0rokwf/

10-0dywådokwf

30/ &[ef;wdkY Oygoum\ ysufpD;aMumif;wdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/y/

&[ef;wdkY Oygoum\ jynfhphKaMumif;wdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/y/

'orokwf/

11-y&mb0okwf

31/ &[ef;wdkY Oygoum\ ysufpD;aMumif;]y&mb0}
wdkYonf pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/y/

&[ef;wdkY Oygoum\ jynfhpHkaMumif;]orÇ0}
wdkYonf pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/y/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd rqkwf,kwfap?
olawmfaumif;w&m;Mum;emrlukd rarhavsmh?
vGefjrwfaom oDvü jznfhusifh\? rax&fBuD;&[ef;
oDwif;i,f&[ef; oDwif;vwf&[ef;wdkYü
MunfndKrlrsm;jym;\? jcKwfjc,f vkdpdwfr&Sdbj
tayguftvrf;r&Smrlí w&m;ukd em\?
pomoemawmfrStyü jrwfaom tvSLcH yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd
r&SmrSD;? pomoemawmfü omvQif a&S;OD;tvSLukd
jyKV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf Oygoum\
jynfhpHkaMumif;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]tMuifOygoumonf yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd ,kwfap\?
t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;wdkYukd
Mum;emrlukdvnf; ,kwfap\? vGefjrwfaom oDvü
rjznfhusifh/ &[ef;wdkYü rMunfndKrlonfvnf;
tvGefYtvGef yGg;rsm;\? jcKwfjc,f
vkdaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfívnf; olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
Mum;em&ef tvkd&SdV tMuif Oygoumonf
pomoemawmfrS tyü wpyfg;aom tvSLcH yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd
&SmrSD;\? xdkomoemyüyifvQif a&S;OD;tvSLudk jyKV
aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom xdkckepfyg;aom
qkwf,kwfaMumif; w&m;wdkYukd
rSD0JaomxdkOygoumonf olawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;rS
qkwf,kwfV/ tMuif Oygoumonf yGg;rsm;tyfNyD;aom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;wdkYtm; zl;ajrmfrlukd r,kwfap?
t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ w&m;wdkYukd
Mum;emrlukdvnf; r,kwfap? vGefjrwfaom oDvü
jznfhusifhV xdkOygoumtm; &[ef;wdkYü

MunfndKrlonfvnf; tvGefYtvGef yGg;rsm;\?
jcKwfjc,fvkdaompdwfr&Sdrlívnf;
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd Mum;em&eftvkd&SdV

tMuif Oygoumonf þomoemawmfrS tyü wpfyg;aom
tvSLcH yk*³/₄dKvfukd r&SmrSD;? þomoemwGif;ü
omvQif a&S;OD;tvSLudk jyKV/ aumif;pGm a[mtyfaom
xdckcepfyg;aomrqkwf,kwfaMumif; w&m;wdkYukd
rSD0Jaom xdkOygoumonf olawmfaumif;wdkY\
w&m;rSrqqwf,kwf}}/

{um'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf 0ZÆdowåu0*f NyD;V/

4-a'0wm0*f 3-tyÜrm'*g&0okwf

32/ xdktcg ewfom;wpfa,mufonf
nOfhOD;,HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faom tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
aZw0efwpfausmif;vHk;ukd ukd,fa&mifukd,f0gjzifh
awmufyapvsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü &yfwnfum jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; þpum;ukd
avQmuf\-

toQifbk&m; þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ¹/₂dkaorl? w&m;ü ¹/₂dkaorl?
oHCmü ¹/₂dkaorl? tusifhodu©mü ¹/₂dkaorl? orm"dü
¹/₂dkaorl? rarhravsmhjcf;ü ¹/₂dkaorl? taphtpyfjyKjcf;ü
¹/₂dkaorlwdkYygwnf;/

toQifbk&m; þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ESpfoufvkdufavsmawmfrl\

xdktcg xdkewfom;onf]]ig\ (pum;ukd)
jrwfpGmbk&m; ESpfouf]vkdufavsm} awmfrl\}}[k
odíjrwfpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdckd;vsuf t½kdtaojyKum
xdkt&yfüyif uG,faysmufav\

xdkYaemuf jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdknOfhvGefaomf
&[ef;wdkYukd podkY rdefYawmfrl\-

]]&[ef;wdkY pnOfhü ewfom;wpfa,mufonf
nOfhOD;,HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faom tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
aZw0efwpfausmif;vHk;ukd
ukd,fa&mifukd,f0gjzifhawmufyapvsuf ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnfum ightm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\-

toQifbk&m; pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukef\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½dkaorl? w&m;ü ½dkaorl?
oHCMü ½dkaorl? tusifhodu©mü ½dkaorl? orm"dü
½dkaorl? rarhravsmhjcif;ü ½dkaorl? taphtpyfjyKjcif;ü
½dkaorlwdkYygwnf;/

]toQifbk&m; pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukef\}}[k xdkewfom;onf ppum;ukd
avQmuf\

ppum;ukd avQmufNyD;vQif ighukd ½dkaopGm
&Sdcdk;vsuf t½dktaojyKum xdk&yfüyif
uG,faysmufav\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vHkYv&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½dkao\
w&m;ü ½dkao\? oHCMüvnf;xufoefaom ½dkaorl&Sd\
orm"düvnf; ½dkao\? odu©müvnf; xufoefaom
½dkaorl&Sd\? rarhravsmhjcif;ü ½dkao\? taph tpyf

jyKrlü ½dkao\? (xdk&[ef;onf) qkwf,kwf&ef rxdkuf?
edAÁmefESifh eD;onf omvQif jzpfV

yXrokwf/

2-[d&D*g&0okwf

33/ &[ef;wdkY þnOfhü ewfom;wpfa,mufonf
nOfhOD; ,HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faom tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
aZw0efwpfausmif;vHk;ukd
ukd,fa&mifukd,f0gjzifhawmufyapvsuf ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfí ihgukd &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnfum ightm; þpum;ukd avQmuf\-

]]toQifbk&m; þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½dkaorl? w&m;ü ½dkaorl?
oHCmü ½dkaorl? tusifhodu©mü ½dkaorl? orm"dü
½dkaorl? (raumif;rlrS) &Sufjcif;ü ½dkaorl?
(raumif;rlrS) aMumufjcif;ü ½dkaorlwdkYyg wnf;/

toQifbk&m; þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukef\}}[k avQmufV

þpum;ukd avQmufxm;NyD;vQif ighukd
&Sdcdk;vsuf t½dktaojyKum xdkt&yfüyif
uG,faysmufav\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vHkYv&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½dkao\?
w&m;ü ½dkao\? oHCmüvnf;xufoefaom ½dkaorl&Sd\
orm"düvnf; ½dkao\? odu©müvnf; xufoefaom
½dkaorl&Sd\? [d&DMowåyÜESifh jynfhpHk\
wkyf0yfrl tav; tjrwfjyKrl&Sd\? (xdk&[ef;onf)

qkwf,kwf&ef rxdkuf? edAÁmefESifh eD;onf omvQif
jzpfV

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr aom0pówmokwf

34/ &[ef;wkdY þnOfhü ewfom;wpfa,mufonf/y/
ightm; þpum;ukd avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ½kdaorl? w&m;ü ½kdaorl?
oHCmü ½kdaorl? tusifhodu©mü ½kdaorl? orm"dü
½kdaorl? qHk;rvG,faom pum;&Sdrl?
taqGcifyGef;aumif; &SdrlwkdYygnf;/

toQifbk&m; þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukef\}}[k (avQmuf\)? þpum;ukd
avQmufNyD;vQif ighukd &Sdckd;vsuf t½kdtaojyKum
xkdt&yfüyifvQif uG,faysmufav\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vHkYv&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ½kdao\
w&m;ü ½kdao\? oHCmüvnf;xufoefaom ½kdaorl&Sd\
orm"düvnf; ½kdao\? odu©müvnf; xufoefaom
½kdaorl&Sd\? taqGcifyGef;aumif; &Sd\
qHk;rvG,faom pum;&Sd\? wkyf0yfrl tav;tjrwf
jyKrl&Sd\? (xkd&[ef;onf) qkwf,kwf&ef rxkduf?
edAÁmefESifh eD;onfomvQif jzpfV

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, aom0pówmokwf

35/ &[ef;wkdY bnOfhü ewfom;wpfa,mufonf
nOfhOD;,,HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faom tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí/y/ toQifbk&m;
pw&m; ckepfrsKd;wkdYonf &[ef;tm;rqkwf,kwf&ef
jzpfygukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaorl? w&m;ü ½kdaorl?
oHCmü ½kdaorl? tusifhodu©mü ½kdaorl? orm"dü
½kdaorl? qHk;rvG,faom pum;&Sdrl?
taqGcifyGef;aumif; &SdrlwkdYygwnf;/

toQifbk&m; pw&m;ckepefrsKd;wkdYonf &[ef;tm;
rqkwf,kwf&ef jzpfygukef\[k p
pum;ukdavQmufNyD;vQif ighukd
½kdaopGm&Sdckd;vsuf t½kdaotaojyKum
xkdt&yfyüyifvQif uG,faysmuf av\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pokdYrdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
toQifom&dykMwmonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mawmfrltyfaom pw&m;\teufukdtuREkfyfonf pokdY
tus,ftm;jzifh odyg\? toQifbk&m; pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rdrdvnf; jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½kdao\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü xkd½kdaorl\ *kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf;
ajymqkdavh&Sd\? jrwfpGmbk&m;ü
r½kdaoMuukefaom tjcm;&[ef;wkdYukdvnf;
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaorlukd aqmufwnfap\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaoukefaom tjcm;&[ef;wkdY\
*kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGmoifhavsmfaom
tcgü ajymqkdV

rdrdonfvnf; w&m;awmfü ½kdaoVy/ oHCmawmfü
½kdaoVy/ tusifhodu©mü ½kdaoVy/ orm"dü
½kdaoVy/ qHk;rvG,faom pum;&SdVy/

taqGcifyGef;aumif; &Sd\? taqGcifyGef;aumif;&Sdrl\
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdavh&Sd\? taqGcifyGef;aumif;
r&SdMukefaom
tjcm;&[ef;wkdYukdvnf;taqGcifyGef;aumif;&Sdrlü
aqmufwnfap\? taqGcifyGef;aumif;&Sdukefaom
tjcm;&[ef;wkdY*kPfaus;Zl;ukdvnf;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
oifhavsmfaom tcgü ajymqdk\? toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mawmfrltyfaom
pw&m;\ teufukd tuREkfyfonf pokdY tus,ftm;jzifh
odyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm aumif;pG aumif;pG?
om&dykMwmonf aumif;pGmomvQif tusOf;tm;jzifh
iga[mtyfaom pw&m;\teufukd pokdY tus,ftm;jzifh odV

om&dykMwm pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rdrdonfvnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;ü ½kdao\? jrwpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaorl\
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdavh&Sd\? jrwpGmbk&m;ü
r½kdaoMukefaom tjcm;&[ef;wkdYukdvnf;
jrwpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaorlukd aqmufwnfap\?
jrwpGmbk&m;ü ½kdaoukefaom tjcm;&[ef;wkdY\
*kPfukdvnf;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm oifhavsmfaom tcgü
ajymqkdV

rdrdonfvnf; w&m;awmfü ½kdaoVy/ oHCmawmfü
½kdaoVy/ tusifhodu©mü ½kdaoVy/ orm"dü
½kdaoVy/ qHk;rvG,faom pum;&SdVy/
taqGcifyGef;aumif; &Sd\? taqGcifyGef;aumif;&Sdrl\
*kPfukdvnf; ajymqkdavh&Sd\? taqGcifyGef;aumif;
r&Sdukefaom
tjcm;&[ef;wkdYukdvnf;taqGcifyGef;aumif; &Sdrlü
aqmufwnfap\? taqGcifyGef;aumif; &Sdukefaom
tjcm;&[ef;wkdY*kPfukdvnf;[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm
oifhavsmfaom tcgü ajymqdkV

om&dykMwm tusOf;tm;jzifh iga[mtyfaom pw&m;\
teufukd pokdYtus,ftm;jzifhrSwfom;tyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr rdwåokwf

36/ &[ef;wkdY t*FgckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom taqGcifyGef;ukd rSD0Jtyf\?

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

(olwpfyg;wkdY) ay;EkdifcJaom t&m0w→Kukd
ay;wwf\? jyKEkdifcJaom trSKukd jyK\?
onf;cHEkdifcJaom t&mukd onf;ch\? rdrd\
vQKdY0Suftyfaom t&mukd xkdtaqGcifyGef;tm;
xifpGmjyK\? xkdtaqGcifyGef;\ vQKdY0Suftyfaom
t&mukd vQKdY0Suf\? ab;&efwkdYaMumifh
rpGefYypf? ypönf;Opömukefjcif;aMumifh rxDrJhjrif
rjyK/

&[ef;wkdY pt*FgckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom taqGcifyGef;ukd rSD0Jtyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

taqGcifyGef;onf ay;EkdifcJaom t&m0w→Kukd ay;\?
jyKEkdifcJaom trSKukdvnf; jyK\? xkdrSwpfyg;vnf;
xkdol\ raumif;ojzifh qkdtyfaom pum;
wkdYukdvnf;aumif;?
onf;cHEkdifcJaomt&mwkdYukdvnf;aumif; onf;chV
xkdoltm; rdrd\ vQKdY0Suftyfaom t&mukdvnf;
ajymMum;\? xkdol\ vQKdY0Suftyfaomt&mukdvnf;
vQKdY0Suf\? ab;&efjzpfay:aom tcgwkdYüvnf;
rpGefYypf? ypönf;Opömukefjcif;aMumifhvnf; rxDrJhjrif
rjyK/ tMuifyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü xkdtaMumif;wkdYonf &Sdukef\?

xkdokdY oabm&Sdaom taqG cifyGef;jzpfaom
olukdtaqGcifyGef;aumif;ukd tvkd&Sdolonf qnf;uyftyf\

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, rdwåokwf

37/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom taqGcifyGef; &[ef;ukd
armif;rJESifxkwftyfaomfvnf; rSD0Jtyf\? qnf;uyftyf\
cpm;tyf\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

cspfvnf; cspfxkduf jrwfEkd;vnf; jrwfEkd;xkduf\
tav;tjrwfvnf; jyKxkduf\? ESvHk;ukdvnf;yGg;apwwf\
olwpfyg;wkdYukd qHk;rwwf\? olwpfyg;wkdY
qkdqHk;ronfukd cHEkdi\? eufeJ aomw&m;pum;ukd
ajymqkdwwf\? t&mXmer[kwfonfü r,SOfapwwf
(rwkdufwGef;wwf)/

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom taqGcifyGef; &[ef;ukd
armif;rJESifxkwftyfaomfvnf; rSD0Jtyf\? qnf;uyftyf\
cpm;tyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif&[ef;onf cspfxkduf\? tav;jyKxkduf\
ESvHk;ukd yGg;apwwf\? (olwpfyg;wkdYukd)
qkdqHk;rwwf\? qkdqHk;rjcif;ukd cHEkdi\?
eufeJaomw&m; pum;ukd ajyma[mwwf\?
ravsmufywfaom t&mü r,SOfapwwf/ tMuifyk^{*3/4}Kdvfü
xkdtamumif;wkdYonf &Sdukef\
xkdokdYoabm&Sdaom tusKd; pD;yGg;ukd
tvkd&SdaomtpOfoem;wwfaom
taqGcifyGef;aumif;jzpfaom xkd&[ef;ukd
armif;rJESifxkwftyfaomfvnf;taqGcifyGef;aumif;ukd
tvkd&Sdol onf rSD0Jqnf;uyftyf\

q|okwf/

7-yXr y#dorÇd'gokwf

38/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rMumrDyif y#dorÇd'gav;yg;
wkdYukdukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufí ae&m\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf (pdwf\
wGefYwkdaom tjzpf&SdcJhaomf)]]ponfum;ighpdwf\
wGefYwkdrlnf;}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\

rdrdoEÅmefü usKH Yaom pdwfukd]]ig\ oEÅmefü
pdwfonf usKH Y\}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\

tytm¹/₂kHü ysHUvGifhaom pdwfukdvnf;]]ig\
pdwfonf tyjzpfaom tm¹/₂kHü ysHUvGifh\}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\

xkdyk³/₄Kdvftm; xif&Sm;aom cHpm;rl]a0'em}
wkdYonf jzpfukef\
a0'emwkdYonfxifukef? xif&Sm;aom a0'emwkdYonf
csKyfjcif;okdY a&mufukef\

xif&Sm;aom rSwfom;rl]onm} wkdYonf jzpfukef\
xif&Sm;aom onmwkdYonf xifukef? xif&Sm;aom
onmwkdYonf csKyfjcif;okdY a&mufukef\

xif&Sm;aom MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} wkdYonf jzpfukef\
xif&Sm;aom 0dwufwkdYonf xifukef? xif&Sm;aom
0dwufwkdYonf csKyfjcif;okdY a&mufukef\

avsmufywfonfç ravsmufywfonf[k qkdyfukefaom?
t,kwfç tjrwfjzpfukefaom? rnf;npfaom tukokdvftzkdYç
jzLpifaom ukokdvftzkdY&Sdukefaom w&m;wkdYü
xkd&[ef;onfedrdwfukd aumif;pGm ,\? aumif;pGm

ESvHk;oGif;\? aumif;pGm rSwf\? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGmxkd;xGif;í od\

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rMumrDyif
y#dorÇd'gav;yg;wkdYukduk,fwkdifxl;aomÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, y#dorÇd'gokwf

39/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom om&dykMwmonf
y#dorÇd'gav;yg;wkdYukduk,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü
om&dykMwmonf]]ponfum; ighpdwf\
wGefYwkdrlnf;}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\

rdrdoEÅmefü usKH Yaom pdwfukd]]ig\ oEÅmefü
pdwfonf usKH Y\}}[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\

tytm½kHü yshUvGifhaom pdwfukdvnf;]]ig\
pdwfonf tytm½kHü yshUvGifh\}}
[k[kwfwkdif;rSefpGm od\

xkdom&dykMwmtm; xif&Sm;aom cHpm;rl]a0'em}
wkdYonf jzpfukef\? xif&Sm;aom a0'emwkdYonf
xifukef\? xif&Sm;aom a0'emwkdYonf csKyfjcif;okdY
a&mufukef\

xif&Sm;aom rSwfom;rl]onm} wkdYonf jzpfukef\
xif&Sm;aom onmwkdYonf xifukef\? xif&Sm;aom
onmwkdYonf csKyfjcif;okdY a&mufukef\

xif&Sm;aom MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} wkdYonf jzpfukef\?
xif&Sm;aom 0dwufwkdYonf xifukef\? xif&Sm;aom
0dwufwkdYonf csKyfjcf;okdY a&mufukef\

avsmufywfonfç ravsmufywfonf[k qkdyfukefaom?
t,kwfç tjrwfjzpfukefaom? rnf;npfaom tukokdvftzkdYç
jzLpifaom ukokdvftzkdY&Sdukefaom w&m;wkdYü
xkdom&dykMwmonfedrdwfukd aumif;pGm ,\?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;\? aumif;pGm rSwf\? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGmxkd;xGif;í odV

&[ef;wkdY bw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom om&dykMwmonf
y#dorÇd'gav;yg;wkdYukd ukd,fwkdifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yXr 0ookwf

40/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf pdwfukd rdrdtvkdü
jzpfapEkdif\? &[ef;onfum; pdwf\ tvkdjzifh rjzpf/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf orm"dü
vdr®m\? orm"dukd 0ifpm;rlü vdr®m\? orm"d\ wnfrlü
vdr®m\? orm"drS xrlü vdr®m\? orm"d\ (ckdifchH)
aumif;rGefrlü vdr®m\? orm"d\ usufpm;&m tm½Hkü
vdr®m\? orm"dukd tm½HkokdY a&S;½laqmifrlü
vdr®m\

&[ef;wkdY bw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom&[ef;onf pdwfukd rdrdtvkdü
jzpfapEkdif\? &[ef;onfum; pdwf\ tvkdjzifh rjzpf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, 0ookwf

41/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom om&dykMwmonf pdwfukd rdrdtvkdü
jzpfapEkdif\? om&dykMwmonfum; pdwf\ tvkdjzifh
rjzpf/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü om&dykMwmonf
orm"dü vdr®m\? orm"dukd 0ifpm;rlü vdr®m\?
orm"d\ wnfrlü vdr®m\? orm"drS xrlü vdr®m\? orm"d\
(ckdifcHh) aumif;rGefrlü vdr®m\? orm"d\ usufpm;&m
tm¹/₂Hkü vdr®m\? orm"dukd tm¹/₂HkokdY
a&S;¹/₂laqmifrlü vdr®m\

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom om&dykMwmonf pdwfukd rdrdtvkdü
jzpfapEkdif\? om&dykMwmonfum; pdwf\ tvkdjzifh
rjzpf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

10-yXr ed'´ookwf

42/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfi oydwfouFef;ukdaqmif,INyD;vQif
om0w→djynfokdY qGrf;ch0ifawmfrl\? xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwmtm;-

]om0w→djynfodkY
qGrf;chvSnfhvnf&efapmvGef;ao;\? tu,fi igonf
omoemawmf jyifyt,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\

ausmif;wkdufokdY csOf;uyf&rl aumif;av&m\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xkdYaemuf toQifom&dykMwmonf omoemawmf
jyifyt,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ausmif;wkdufokdY csOf;uyfí xkdomoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdYESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;omElwfquf ajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd (ajymqkd) NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeawmfrlV

xkdtcgü tnDtñGwf pka0;xkdifaeukefaom
xkdomoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwkdYtm; ptMum;pum;onf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\ -

]lghoQifwkdY wpfq,fhESpfESpfwkdYywfVHk;
jynfhpHkpGm pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhaomrnfonfh &[ef;ukdrqkd]wpfq,fhESpfESpfonf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}[k qkd&efoifh\}}[k
(xif&Sm;jzpfay:)/

xkdtcgü toQifom&dykMwmonf xkdomoemawmfrS
jyifyt,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ajymqkdtyfaompum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfouf? wm;vnf;
rwm;jrpf? rESpfouf rwm;jrpfrlí]]jrwfpGmbk&m;
txHawmfü xkdy&dAkdZfwkdY ajymqkdtyfaom pum;\
teufukd od&awmhtHh}}[k ae&mrSxNyD;vQif
zJoGm;V

xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmonf om0w—djynfü
qGrf;chvSnfhvnfawmfrlí
qGrf;pm;NyD;aemufqGrf;ch&GmrS zJcJhonf&Sdaomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaevsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmuf\ -

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfvvsuf oydwfouFef;ukd aqmif,lNyD;vQif
pom0w→djynfwGif;okdY qGrf;cH0ifygV

toQifbk&m; xkdokdYqGrf;cH0ifaom
tuREkfyftm;]]om0w→djynfokdY
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnf&efapmvGef;ao;\? tu,fí igonf
omoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ausmif;wkdufokdY csOf;uyf&rl aumif;av&m\}}[k
tMuHjzpfyg\? toQifbk&m; xkdYaemuf
tuREkfyfonfomoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ausmif;wkdufokdY csOf;uyfí
xkdomoemawmfjyifyt,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwkdYESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdkyg\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,frSwf&zG,fpum;ukd (ajymqkd)
NyD;qHk;apNyD;aemuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeyg\? toQifbk&m;xkdtcg tnDtñGwf
pka0;xkdifaeMuukefaom xkdomoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaomy&dAkdZfwkdYtm; ptMum;pum;onf
xif&Sm;jzpfygV

]]igoQifwkdY wpfq,fhESpfESpfwkdYywfVHk;
jynfhphHkpGm pifMu,faom jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhaomrnfonfh&[ef;ukdrqkd]wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}[k qkd&efoifh\}}[k
(xif&Sm;jzpfyg\)/

toQifbk&m; xkdtcgü tuREkfyfonf
xkdomoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ajymqkdtyfaom pum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJhyg?
wm;vnf; rwm;jrpfcJhyg? rESpfouf
rwm;jrpfrlí]]jrwfpGmbk&m; txHawmfü
xkdy&dAkdZfwkdY ajymqkdtyfaom pum;\
teufukdod&awmhtHh}}[k ae&mrS xNyD;vQif
zJcGgcJhygV

toQifbk&m; þ"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü ESpfukd
a&wGuf½Hk oufoufrQjzifh wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdonfh &[ef;[k þokdY ynwf&ef
wwfaumif;ygtHhavm[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm þ"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü ESpfukd
a&wGuf½Hk oufoufrQjzifh wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdonfh &[ef;[k þokdY ynwf&ef rwwfaumif;/

om&dykMwm igonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;[k qkdaMumif;
þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd xl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKum a[mMum;V

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

om&dykMwm þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf odu©mukd
(usifhoHk;) aqmufwnf&mü xufoef aomtvkd]qE´}
&Sd\? aemifftcg odu©mukd aqmufwnf&müvnf;
ruif;aom cspfjCIF;&SdV

w&m;wkdYukd pHkprf;qifjCIF&mü xufoefaom
tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemifftcg w&m;wkdYukd
pHkprf;qifjCIF&mü ruif;aom cspfjCIF;&SdV

tvkdqkd;ukd y,fazsmuf&mü xufoefaom tvkd]qE´}
&Sd\? aemifftcgüvnf; tvkdqkd;ukdy,fazsmuf&mü
ruif;aom cspfjCIF;&SdV

qdwfNidrf&mt&yf0,f wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;rlü
xufoefaom tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemifftcgüvnf;
qdwfNidrf&mt&yf0,f wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;rlü
ruif;aom cspfjCIF;&SdV

vHkYvtm;xkwf&mü xufoefaom tvkd]qE´} &Sd\?
aemifftcgüvnf; vHkYvtm;xkwf&mü ruif;aom
cspfjCIF;&SdV

atmufarhrl]owd} &ifhusufrl]ynm}ü xufoefaom
tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemifftcgüvnf;atmufarhrl]owd}
&ifhusufrl]ynm}ü ruif;aom cspfcif;&SdV

t,l]or®m'd|d} ukd xkd;xGif;odrlü xufoefaom
tvkd]qE´} &Sd\? aemifftcgüvnf; or®m'd|
dukdxkd;xGif;odrlü ruif;aom cspfcif;&SdV

om&dykMwm igonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;[k
qkdaMumif;jzpfonfhpw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd
ukd,fwkdifxl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a[mMum;V

om&dykMwm wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;[k qkdaMumif;jzpfonf
w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
wpfq,fhESpfESpfwkdYywfVHk; jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm
jrwfaomtusifhukd usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}[lívnf; qkd&efoifh\?
ESpfq,fhav;ESpfwkdYywfVHk;vnf;
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}
[lívnf; qkd&efoifh\?
oHk;q,fhajcmufESpfwkdYywfVHk;vnf;
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}
[lívnf; qkd&efoifh\? av;q,fh&SpfESpfwkdYywfVHk;vnf;
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpfwpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}
[lívnf; qkd&efoifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

12-'kwd, ed'´ookwf

43/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV

xkdpOfctg toQiftmeE´monf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;ukd aqmif,lNyD;vQif
aumorÁDjynfokdY qGrf;cH0if\? xkdtcg toQiftmeE
´mtm; -

]]aumorÁDjynfokdY
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnf&efapmvGef;ao;\? tu,fí igonf
omoemawmf jyifyt,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ausmif;wkdufokdY csOf;uyf&rl aumif;av&m\}}[k
tMuHjzpfV

xkdYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf omoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ausmif;wkdufokdYcsOf;uyfí xkdomoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdYESifh twl
0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwf qufajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd (ajymqkd) NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif
wpfckaomae&mü xkdifaeV

xkdtcgü tnDtñGwfpka0;xkdifaeMuukefaom
xkdomoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom
y&dAkdZfwkdYtm; ptMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfay:\ -

]]ighoQifwkdY wpfq,fhESpfESpfwkdYywfVHk;
jynfhpHkpGm pifMu,faom jrwaom tusifhukd
usifhaomrnfonfh&[ef;ukdrqkd]]wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}[k qkd&efoifh\}}[k
(xif&Sm;jzpf\)/

xkdtcg toQiftmeE´monf omoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom xkdy&dAkdZfwkdY\ ajymqkdtyf
aompum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfouf? wm;vnf; rwm;jrpf?
rESpfouf rwm;jrpfCjhrlí]]jrwpfGmbk&m;txHawmfü

xkdy&dAkdZfwkdY\ ajymqkdtyfaom pum;\teufukd
od&awmhtHh}}[k ae&mrShxNyD;vQif zJoGm;V

xkdYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf aumorÁDjynfü
qGrf;cHvSnfhvnfí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
qGrf;cH&GmrSzJcJhonf&Sdaomf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd
&Sdckd;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaevsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd avQmufl -

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;ukd
jyif0wfvzuf oydwfouFef;ukd aqmif,lNyD;vQif
aumorÁDjynfwGif;okdY qGrf;cH0ifygV

toQifbk&m; xkdokdYqGrf;cH0ifaom
tuREkfyftm;]]aumorÁDjynfokdY
qGrf;vSnfhvnfcH&efapmvGef;ao;\? tu,fí igonf
omoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ausmif;wkdufokdY csOf;uyf&rl aumif;av&m\}}[k
tMuHjzpfygV

toQifbk&m; xkdtcgü tuREkfyfonf omoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\ausmif;wkdufokdY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif xkdomoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdYESifhtwl0rf;ajrmuf
0rf;om Elwfquf ajymqkdyg\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,f pum;ukd (ajymqkd) NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaeygV

toQifbk&m; xkdtcgü tnDtñGwf
pka0;xkdifaeMuukefaom omoemawmfjyify
t,l&Sdukefaom xkdy&dAkdZfwkdYtm;
ptMum;pum;onf xif&Sm;jzpfygV

]]ighoQifwkdY wpfq,fhESpfESpfwkdYywfVHk;
jynfhpHkpGm pifMu,faom jrwaomtusifhukd
usifhaomrnfonfh &[ef;ukdrqkd]wpfq,fhESpfESpfonf

wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}[k qkd&efoifh\} }[k
(xif&Sm;jzpfyg\)/

toQifbk&m; xkdtcgü tuREkfyfonf
xkdomoemawmfjyify t,l&Sdukefaom y&dAkdZfwkdY\
ajymqkdtyfaompum;ukd ESpfvnf; rESpfoufcJhyg?
wm;vnf; rwm;jrpfcJhyg? rESpfouf
rwm;jrpfcJhrlí]]jrwpGmbk&m;txHawmfü
xkdy&dAkdZfwkdY ajymqkdtyfaom pum;\teufukd
od&awmhtHh} }[kae&mrS xNyD;vQif zJcGgcJhygV

toQifbk&m; p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü ESpfukd
a&wGuf½Hk oufoufrQjzifh wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdonfh &[ef;[k ynwf&ef
wwfaumif;ygtHhavm[k (avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m p"r®0de,]omoemawmf}ü ESpfukd
a&wGuf½Hk oufoufrQjzifh
&[ef;onfwpfq,fhESpfESpfponf wpfzefr&Sdonfh &[ef;[k
pokdY ynwf&ef rwwfaumif;/

tmeE´m igonf wpfq,hfESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;[k qkdaMumif;jzpfonfh
pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí a[mMum;V

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmeE´m pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ,HkMunfrl]o'´g}
&Sd\? &Sufrl][d&D} &Sd\? aMumuf vefYrl]MowåyÜ}
&Sd\? tMum;tjrif rsm;jym;\? xufoefaom vHkYv&Sd\?
owdESifh jynfhpHk\? ynm&SdV

tmeE´m igonf wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;[k qkdaMumif;jzpfonfh
pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd ukd,fwkdif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí a[mMum;V

tmeE´m wpfq,fhESpfESpfponf wpfzefr&Sdrnfh
&[ef;[k qkdaMumif;jzpfonfh

pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifhjynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
wpfq,fhESpfESpfwkdYywfvHk; jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm
jrwfaomtusifhukd usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}[lí qkd&efoifh\?
ESpfq,fhav;ESpfwkdYywfvHk;vnf;
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf wpfzefr&Sdrnfh&[ef;}}[lí
qkd&efoifh\? oHk;q,fhajcmufESpfwkdYywfvHk;vnf;
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm
jrwfaomtusifhukdhusifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf
wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}[lí qkd&efoifh\?
av;q,fh&SpfESpfwkdYywfvHk;vnf;
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm jrwfaom tusifhukd
usifhygrl]]wpfq,fhESpfESpf wpfzefr&Sdrnfh &[ef;}}[lí
qkd&efoifh\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'Gg'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf a'0wm0*f NyD;V

5-r[m,n0*f 1-owå0dnmP|dwdokwf

44/ &[ef;wkdY (y#doaE") 0dnmPf\ wnf&mwkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY tcsKdUaomewf tcsKdUaom
0dedygwduESifh vlwkdYujhokdY
ukd,foP²mefcsif;uGjjym;íy#doaE"onmcsif;vnf;
uGjjym;ukefaom owå0gwkdYonf &Sdukef\ pum;
yXr0dnmPf\wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY yXrpsmefbHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwkdYujhokdY ukd,foP²mefcsif;uGjjym;í

y#doaE"onmcsif;wlukefaom owå0gwkdYonf
&Sdukef\ pum; 'kwd,0dnmPf\ wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY tmbó&bHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwkdYujhokdY ukd,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE"onmcsif;uGjjym;ukefaom owå0gwkdYonf
&Sdukef\ pum; wwd,0dnmPf\ wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY okbudPSmbHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwkdYujhokdY ukd,foP²mefcsif;wlí
y#doaE"onmcsif;wlukefaom owå0gwkdYonf
&Sdukef\ pum; pwkw→0dnmPf\ wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY ½lyonmwkdYukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
y#dConmwkdY\ vHk;0csKyfonfhjyif
emewåonmwkdYukd
vHk;0ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf
tqHk;r&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf)
tmumomeíööm,webHkokdY a&mufaom jA[®mwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? pum; yíör0dnmPf\ wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY tmumomeíööm,wepsmeufkd
vHk;0vGefajrmufí]]0dnmPfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;vsuf) 0dnmPlööm,webHkokdY a&mufaom
jA[®mwkdYonf &Sdukef\? pum; q|0dnmPf\
wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY 0dnmPlööm,webHkukd vHk;0vGefajrmufí
]]wpfpHkwpfckrQr&Sd}}[k (ESvHk;oGif;vsuf)
tmudlööm,wembHkokdY a&mufaom jA[®mwkdYonf
&Sdukef\? pum; owår0dnmPf\ wnf&maywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY ponfwkdYum; 0dnmPf\wnf&m
ckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-orm"dy&du©m&okwf

45/ &[ef;wkdY (r*f) orm"d\ taqmuftODjzpfukefaom
w&m;wkdYonf þckepfrsKd;wkdY wnf;/
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -
rSefuefpGm odjrifrl]or®m'd|d}/
rSefuefpGm MuHpnfrl]or®mouFyÜ}/
rSefuefpGm ajymqkdrll]or®m0gpm}/
rSefuefpGm jyKvkyfrrl]or®mur®EÅ}/
rSefuefpGm toufarG;rl]or®mtmZD0}/
rSefuefpGm tm;xkwfrrl]or®m0g,mr}/
rSefuefpGm atmufarhrrl]or®mowd}wkdYwnf;/
&[ef;wkdY þckepfrsKd;aom t*FgwkdYjzifh
jch&Htyfaompdwf\ wnfMunfrrl]{u*¾wm}
ukd]]taMumif;ESifhwuG jzpfaom jrwfaom orm"d}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]taqmuftODESifhwuGjzpfaom jrwfaom
orm"d}}[lívnf;aumif; qkdtyf\k (rdefYawmfrrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr t*¾dokwf

46/ &[ef;wkdY rD;wkdYonf þckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -
&m*rD;? a'gorD;? arm[rD;? tylaZmfch]trdtz} rD;?
tdrf&SifrD;? tvSLch]&[ef;} rD;? xif;rD;wkdYwnf;/
&[ef;wkdY rD;wkdYonf þckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, t*¾dokwf

47/ xkdtcgü
O*¾wo&D&ykPÖm;onf ,ZfylaZmfyGJBuD;ukd
pD&ifxm;\? EGm;vm;ig;&m EGm;i,fig;&m
EGm;ri,fig;&m qdwfig;&m
okd;ig;&m ,ZfylaZmf&ef ,ZfwkdifokdY aqmifxm;\

xkdtcg O*¾wo&D&rnfaom ykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
twl0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqkd\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;ukd ajymqkd NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaevsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; -

toQifa*gwr (r*Fvm) rD;ukd ,ljcif; ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxljcif;onf tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm; \[ktuREkfyf
Mum;zl;ygonf[k avQmuf\

ykPÖm; igonfvnf; (r*Fvm) rD;ukd ,ljcif; ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxljcif;onf tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;\[k Mum;zl;\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; O*¾wo&D&rnfaom
ykPÖm;onf/y/ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
O*¾wo&D&rnfaom ykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; -

]]toQifa*gwr (r*Fvm) rD;ukd ,ljcif; ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxljcif;onf tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;\}}[k tuREkfyf
Mum;zl;ygonf[k avQmuf\

ykPÖm; igonfvnf;]](r*Fvm)
rD;ukd ,ljcif; ,Zfwkdifukd pkdufxljcif;onf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;\}}[k Mum;zl;\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr toQifa*gwr\vnf;aumif;? tuREkfyfwkdY
vnf;aumif; Mum;zl;aom t&monf tcsif;cyfodrf;
wlnDvSyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

pokdY avQmufonf&Sdaomf toQiftmeE´monf
O*³/₄wo&D&rnfaom

ykPÖm;tm;]]ykPÖm;jrwfpGmbk&m;wkdYukd
toQifa*gwr (r*Fvm) rD;ukd ,ljcif; ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxljcif;onf tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\[k tuREkfyf
Mum;zI;ygongf}}[k pokdY rar;tyfukef/

ykPÖm; pokdYrlum; jrwfpGmbk&m;wkdYukd
ar;avQmuftyfukef\ -

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf (r*Fvm)
rD;ukd ,lvkdygonf? ,Zfwkdifukd pkdufxlvkdygonf?
toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &SnfjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sd&ef csrf;om&ef
jzpfEkdif&maom oGefoifqHk;rjcif;jzifh tuREkfyfukd
oGefoifawmfrlyg? toQifbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onftuREkfyfukd qHk;rawmfrlyg}}[k
pokdYrlum; ar;avQmuftyfukef\[k (rdefYqkd\)/

xkdtcg O*³/₄wo&D&ykPÖm;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; -

]]toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf (r*Fvm)
rD;ukd ,lvkdygonf? ,Zfwkdifukd pkdufxlvkdygonf?
toQifa*gwr onf &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;&Sd&ef
csrf;om&efjzpfEkdif&maomoGefoifqHk;rjcif;jzifh
tuREkfyfukd oGefoifawmfrlyg? toQifa*gwr onf
tuREkfyfukd qHk;rawmfrlyg}}[k avQmuf\

ykPÖm; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkdaom ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxlvkdaom

yk*³/₄Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyiftukodkvfjzpfukefaom
qif;&Jukd yGg;apwwfukefaom qif;&JusKd;&Sdukefaom
vufeufqHk;rsKd;wkdYukdpkdufxlonf rnf\

tb,foHk;rsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl-

um,uHvufeuf?
raemuHvufeufwkdYwnf;/

OpDuHvufeuf?

ykPÖm; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkdaom ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxlvkdaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyif
pokdYpdwfukd jzpfap\ -

]],ZfylaZmf&ef prQavmufukefaom
EGm;vm;wkdYukd
owftyfonfjzpfapukef? ,ZfylaZmf&efprQavmufukefaom
EGm;i,fwkdYukd owftyfonfjzpfapukef? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
prQavmufukefaomEGm;ri,fwkdYukd
owftyfonfjzpfapukef? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
prQavmufukefaom qdwfwkdYukd
owftyfonfjzpfapukef? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
prQavmufukefaom okd;wkdYukd
owftyfonfjzpfapukef}}[k (pdwfukdjzpfap\)/

xkdyk*³/₄Kdvfonf]]aumif;rlukd jyKtHh}}[lí
raumif;rlukd jyK\?]]ukokdvfukd jyKtHh}}
[líukokdvfukd jyK\?]]aumif;aomvm;&m]ok*wd}
bHk\ vrf;c&D;ukd &SmtHh}}[lí
raumif;aomvm;&m]'k*³/₄wd} bHk\ vrf;c&D;ukd
&SmrSD;\? ykPÖm; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkd ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxlvkdaomyk*³/₄Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyif
tukokdvfjzpfao qif;&Jukd yGg;apwwfaom
qif;&JusKd;&Sdaom pyXrraemuHvufeufukd pkdufxlv

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um;
r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkd ,Zfwkdifukd pkdufxlvkdaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyif ,ZfylaZmf&ef
prQavmufukefaom EGm;vm;wkdYukd
owfMuukefavmh? ,ZfylaZmf&efprQavmufukefaom
EGm;i,fwkdYukd owfMuukefavmh? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
prQavmufukefaom EGm;ri,fwkdYukd
owfMuukefavmh? ,ZfylaZmf&ef prQavmufukefaom
qdwfwkdYukd owfMuukefavmh? ,ZfylaZmf&ef
prQavmufukefaom okd;wkdYukd owfMuukefavmh}}
[k pokdYaom pum;ukdajymqkdV

xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf]]aumif;rlukd jyKtHh}}[lí
raumif;rlukd jyK\?]]ukokdvfukd jyKtHh}}
[lítukokdvfukd jyK\?]]aumif;aomvm;&m]ok*wd}
bHk\ vrf;c&D;ukd &SmrSD;tHh}}[lí
raumif;aomvm;&m]'k³/₄wd} bHk\ vrf;c&D;ukd
&SmrSD;V

ykPÖm; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkdaom ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxlvkdaom
yk³/₄Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyiftukokdvfjzpfaom
qif;&Jukd yGg;apwwfaom qif;&JusKd;&Sdaom p'kwd,
0pDuHvufeufukdpkdufxlV

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkdaom
,Zfwkdifukd pkdufxlvkdaom
yk³/₄Kdvfonf,ZfrylaZmfrDuyif ,ZftvkdYiSg
EGm;vm;wkdYukd owf&ef ukd,fwkdif a&S;OD;pGm
tm;xkwf\? ,ZftvkdYiSg EGm;i,fwkYukd owf&ef
ukd,fwkdif a&S;OD;pGm tm;xkwf\? ,ZftvkdYiSg
EGm;ri,fwkYukdowf&ef ukd,fwkdif a&S;OD;pGm
tm;xkwf\? ,ZftvkdYiSg qdwfwkdYukd owf&ef
ukd,fwkdif a&S;OD;pGmtm;xkwf\? ,ZftvkdYiSg
okd;wkdYukd owf&ef ukd,fwkdif a&S;OD;pGm
tm;xkwfV

xkdyk³/₄Kdvfonf]]aumif;rlukd jyKtHh}}[lí
raumif;rlukd jyK\?]]ukokdvfukd jyKtHh}}
[lítukokdvfukd jyK\?]]aumif;aomvm;&m]ok*wd}
bHk\ vrf;c&D;ukd &SmrSD;tHh}}[lí
raumif;aomvm;&m]'k³/₄wd} bHk\ vrf;c&D;ukd
&SmrSD;V

ykPÖm; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkdaom ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxlvkdaom
yk³/₄Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyiftukokdvfjzpfaom
qif;&Jukd yGg;apwwfaom qif;&JusKd;&Sdaom
pwwd,um,uHvufeufukdpkdufxlV

ykPÖm; r*FvmrD;ukd ,lvkdaom ,Zfwkdifukd
pkdufxlvkdaom

yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ,ZfrylaZmfrDuyiftukokdvfjzpfukefaom
qif;&Jukd yGg;apwwfukefaom qif;&JusKd;&Sdukefaom
pvufeuföHk;rsKd;wkdYukd pkdufxlv

ykPÖm; prD;oHk;rsKd;wkdYukd y,ftyfukef\?
a&SmifMuOftyfukef\? rrSD0Jtyfukef/

tb,foHk;rsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

pGJrufrl]&m*} rD;? trsufxGufrl]a'go} rD;?
awGa0rl]arm[] rD;wkdYwnf;/

ykPÖm; tb,fhaMumifh ppGJrufrl]&m*} rD;ukd
y,ftyfoenf;? a&SmifMuOftyfoenf;? rrSD0Jtyfoenf;/

ykPÖm; pGJrufolnf pGJrufrl]&m*}ESdyfpuftyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí um, 'kp^{1/2}kdufukdjyK\?
0pD'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyK\? raem'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyK\?
xkdolnf um,'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyKí 0pD 'kp^{1/2}kdufukdjyKí
raem'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyKí cE" mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aomraumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&m i&JokdY a&muf\?
xkdYaMumifh ppGJrufrl]&m*} rD;ukdy,ftyf\?
a&SmifMuOftyf\? rrSD0Jtyf/

ykPÖm; tb,fhaMumifh ptrsufxGufrl]a'go} rD;ukd
y,ftyfoenf;? a&SmifMuOftyfoenf;? rrSD0Jtyfoenf;/

ykPÖm; trsufxGufolnf trsufxGufrl]a'go}
ESdyfpuftyf odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfíum,'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyK\y/ raem'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyK\?
xkdolnf um,'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyKí 0pD'kp^{1/2}kduf ukdjyKí
raem'kp^{1/2}kdufukd jyKí cE" mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aomraumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&m i&JokdY a&muf\?
xkdYaMumifh ptrsufxGufrl]a'go} rD;ukd y,ftyf\?
a&SmifMuOftyf\? rrSD0Jtyf/

ykPÖm; tb,fhaMumifh þawGa0rl]arm[] rD;ukd
y,ftyfoenf;? a&SmifMuOftyfoenf;? rrSD0Jtyfoenf;/

ykPÖm; awGa0olonf awGa0rl]arm[] ESdyfpuftyf
odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí um,'kp½kdufukd jyK\?
0pD'kp½kdufukd jyK\? raem'kp½kdufukd jyK\?
xkdolonf um,'kp½kdufukd jyKí 0pD'kp½kdufukd jyKí
raem'kp½kdufukd jyKí cE¨mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aomraumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&m i&JokdY a&muf\?
xkdYaMumifh þawGa0rl]arm[]rD;ukd y,ftyf\?
a&SmifMuOftyf\? rrSD0Jtyf/

þrD;oHk;rsKd;wkdYukd y,ftyfukef\?
a&SmifMuOftyfukef\? rrSD0Jtyfukef/

ykPÖm; rD;oHk;rsKd;wkdYukd t½kdtao
tav;tjrwfjyKí jrwfEkd;ylaZmfum toifhtm;jzifh
csrf;ompGmaqmiftyfukefV

tb,foHk;rsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl-

tylaZmfchRd;? tdrf&SifrD;? tvSLchRd;wkdYwnf;/

ykPÖm; tylaZmfchRd;[lonf tb,fenf;/

ykPÖm; þavmuü trdtzukd om;orD;\ tylaZmfchRd;[k
qdktyfV

xkdokdYqkdjcif;onf tb,hfaMumifhenf;/

ykPÖm; þtrdtzrS þom;orD;onf jzpfvm\?
xkdYaMumifh þtrdtzukd tylaZmfchRd;[líqdktyfV

xkdYaMumifh þtylaZmfchRd;ukd t½kdtao
tav;tjrwfjyKí jrwfEkd;ylaZmfum
toifhtm;jzifhcsrf;ompGm aqmiftyfV

ykPÖm; tdrf&SifrD;[lonf tb,fenf;/

ykPÖm; þavmuü (tdrfh&Sif) a,mufsm;ukd om; orD;
r,m; uRef tapch trlvkyftaygif;\tdrf&SifrD;[lí qdktyf\?

xkdYaMumifh ptdrf&SifrD;ukd t¹/₂kdtao tav;tjrwfjyKí
jrwfEkd;ylaZmfumtoifhtm;jzifh csrf;ompGm aqmiftyf\

ykPÖm; tvSLcHrD;[lonf tb,fenf;/

ykPÖm; pavmuü (rdpäm'd|dwnf;[laom)
olwpyfg;t,lrS a&SmifMuOfukefaom?
onf;cHjcif;aumif;rl0,f arGUavsmfjcif;ü wnfukefaom
orPjAm[®PwkdYonf wpfckwnf;aom pdwfukd
qHk;rukef\? wpfckwnf;aom pdwfukd
(&m*ponfwkdYrS) Nidrf;apukef\? wpfckwnf;aom
pdwfukd (&m*ponfrS) Nidrf;csrf;apukef\? ykPÖm;
porPjAm[®Pukd tvSLcHrD;[lí qkdyf\

xkdYaMumifh tvSLcHrD;ukd t¹/₂kdtao tav;tjrwfjyKí
jrwfEkd;ylaZmfum toifhtm;jzifh csrf;ompGmaqmiftyf\

ykPÖm; prD;oHk;rsKd;wkdYukd t¹/₂kdtao
tav;tjrwfjyKí jrwfEkd;ylaZmfum
toifhtm;jzifhcsrf;ompGm aqmiftyfukef\

ykPÖm; pxif;rD;ukdrlum; &Hzef&Hcg
awmufaptyf\? &Hzef&Hcg vspfvSL¹/₂ltyf\?
&Hzef&HcgNidrf;aptyf\? &Hzef&Hcg (rNidrf;apbJ)
xm;tyf\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

pokdY a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf O*³/₄wo&D&
trnf&Sdaom ykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;ukd
avQmuf\?]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdyg\? toQifa*gwr
(w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygVy/
toQifa*gwronf tuREkfyfukd ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
(&wemoHk;yg;ukd) ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfol]Oygoum}[k
rSwfawmfrlyg}}[kavQmuf\

toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfonf EGm;vm;ig;&m
EGm;i,fig;&m EGm;ri,fig;&m
qdwfig;&mokd;ig;&mwkdYukd vTwfyg\? toufukd
ay;vSLyg\? pdrf;aom jrufwkdYukdvnf; pm;Muygap?

at;jraom a&wkdYukdvnf; aomufMuygap? at;csrf;pGm
wkdufcwfaom avonfvnf;
xkdEGm;wkdYtm;wkdufcwfygapownf;[k (avQmuf\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr onmokwf

48/ &[ef;wkdY prSwfom;rl]onm}
ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd; tmedoif BuD;rm;ukef\
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sdukef\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokb onm}? aojcif;ü
rSwfom;rl]r&P onm}? pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm}? avmutm;vHk;ü
rarGUavsmfzG,f[krSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm
}? rjrJ[lí rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}? rjrJrlü
qif;&J[krSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm}? qif;&JjCIF;ü
tpkd;r& tewå[k rSwfom;rl]'kau© tewåonm}
wkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY prSwfom;rl]onm} ckepfrsKd;wkdYukd
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfukefonf
&SdaomftusKd; tmedoif BuD;rm;ukef\
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sdukef\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd,onmokwf

49/ &[ef;wkdY prSwfom;rl]onm}
ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfukefonf&Sdaomf tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;ukef\
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sdukef\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}? aojcif;ü rSwfom;rl
]r&Ponm}? pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma&y#dulvonm}? avmutm;vHk;ü
rarGUavsmfzG,f[krSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm
}? rjrJ[lí rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}? rjrJrlü
qif;&J[krSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm}? qif;&JjCIF;ü
tpdk;r&tewå[k rSwfom;rl]'kau©tewåonm} wkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY prSwfom;rl]onm} ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfukefonf
&SdaomftusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;ukef\
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m &Sdukef\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\

]]&[ef;wkdY rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm} udk
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;ukef\
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sdukef\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sdukef\}}[k
a[mMum;tyfaom xkdpum;udk tb,fudk pGJí
a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom
&[ef;tm; arxkeftusifhokdY a&mufjCIF;rS pdwfonf
wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY?
vspfvsl½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; wnf\? &[ef;wkdY
Oyrmaomfum; Muufawmifudkvnf;aumif;?
taMumwHk;udkvnf;aumif; rD;ü cstyfonf&Sdaomf
wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQif rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}ü

avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzef rsm;pGmaeaom
&[ef;tm; arxkeftusifhokdY a&mufjCIF;rS
pdwfonfwGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY?
vspfvSL½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; wnfV

&[ef;wkdY rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom
&[ef;tm; arxkeftusifhokdY a&mufjCIF;ü pdwfonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? rpufqkyfhr&GH&SmjCIF;onf tu,fí
wnfjim;tHh? &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf tokbonmudk ryGg;rsm;&ao;? ightm;
(tokbonm) ryGg;rsm;rD
a&S;ESifhyGg;rsm;NyD;aemuf xl;jcm;rl r&Sd? igonf
bm0emtm;tpGrf;okdY ra&mufao;}}[k
poabmudkodtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

&[ef;wkdY rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom
&[ef;tm; arxkeftusifhokdY a&mufjCIF;rS pdwfonf tu,fí
wGefYcJhrl ½HI YcJhrl qkwfepfcJhrlrysHUESHYcJhrl
vspfvSL½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm
wnfcJhrl&[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}udk
yGg;NyD;jzpf\? ightm; a&SUESifhaemufxl;jcm;rl
&Sd\? igonf bm0em\tm;tpGrf;okdY a&mufNyD}}[k
poabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh
odNyD; jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY tokbonmudk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\?

edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom
xkdpum;udkponfudk pGJí a[mMum;tyfV (1)

]]&[ef;wkdY aojcif;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm}udk
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfonf
&SdaomftusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif
wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}[k
a[mMum;tyfaomxkdpum;udk tb,fudk pGJí
a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY aojcif;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm
aeaom&[ef;tm; touf&SifjCIF;ü wyfESpfoufrl pdwfonf
wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY?
vspfvsL½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; wnf\? &[ef;wkdY
Oyrmaomfum; Muufawmifudkvnf;aumif;?
taMumwHk;udkvnf;aumif; rD;ü cstyfonf&Sdaomf
wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQif aojCIF;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm}ü avhvmaom
pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm aeaom &[ef;tm;
touf&SifjCIF;ü wyfESpfoufrlrSpdwfonf wGefY\? ½HI Y\?
qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY? vspfvsL½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; wnfV

&[ef;wkdY aojCIF;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm} udk
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm
aeaom&[ef;tm; touf&SifjCIF;ü ESpfoufrlpdwfonf tu,fí
jzpfjim;tHh? rpufqkyf r&GH&SmjCIF;onftu,fí
wnfjim;tHh? &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf aojCIF;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm} udk
ryGg;rsm;&ao;? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf
xl;jcm;rlr&Sd? igonf bm0em\tm;tpGrf;okdY
ra&mufao;}}[k poabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh
odtyfV

&[ef;wkdY aojcif;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom&[ef;tm; touf&SifjCIF;ü
wyfESpfoufrlrS pdwfonf tu,fí wGefYcJhrl ½HI YcJhrl
qkwfepf cJhrlrySHUESHYcJhrl
vspfvSL½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm
wnfcJhrl&[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf aojCIF;ü rSwfom;rl]r&Ponm} udk
yGg;NyD;jzpf\? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf
xl;jcm;rl&Sd\? igonf bm0em\tm;tpGrf;okdY
a&muftyfNyD}}[k poabmudk odyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh
odNyD;jzpfV

]]&[ef;wkdY r&Ponmudk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\?
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom
xkdpum;udkponfudk pGJí a[mMum;tyfV (2)

&[ef;wkdY pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm}udk
yGg;rsm;tyfBudrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\?
edAÁmefvQiftqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom
xkdpum;udk tb,fudk pGJí a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm}ü avhvmaom
pdwfjzifhBudrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm; t&omudk
wyfrufrlrS pdwfonf wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\?
rySHUESHY? vspfvSL½ljCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&SmjCIF;onfvnf;aumif; wnfV

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum;
Muufawmifudkvnf;aumif;? taMumwHk;udkvnf;aumif;
rD;ü cstyfonf&Sdaomf wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\?
rysHUESHY? &[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif pm;zG,fü
pufqkyfzG,f[k rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm}ü
avhvmaompdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGm
aeaom&[ef;tm; t&omü wyfrufrlrS pdwfonf wGefY\?
½HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY?
vspfvsl½ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif; wnfV

&[ef;wkdY pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm} udk
avhvmaompdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom
&[ef;tm; t&omudk wyfrufrlr pdwfonf tu,fí jzpfjim;tHh?
rpufqkyf r&GH&Smjcif;onf wnfjim;tHh? &[ef;wkdY
&[ef;onf]]igonf pm;zG,fü
pufqkyfzG,f[krSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm} udk
ryGg;rsm;&ao;? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl
r&Sd? igonf bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY ra&mufao;}}[k
poabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

&[ef;wkdY pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm}ü avhvmaom
pdwfjzifhBudrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm; t&omudk
wyfrufrlrS pdwfonf tu,fí wGefYcJhrl ½HI
YcJhrlqkwfepfcJhrl rysHUESHYcJhrl
vspfvsl½ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif;aumif;pGm wnfCJhrl
&[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k rSwfom;rl]tm[ma&
y#dulvonm} udk yGg;NyD;jzpf\?
ightm;a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl &Sd\? igonf bm0em\
tm;tpGrf;okdY a&mufNyD}}[k poabmudkodtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV
]]&[ef;wkdY pm;zG,fü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma& y#dulvonm} udk
yGg;rsm;tyfBudrfzeفرsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\
edAÁmefvQiftqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom
xkdpum;udk þonfudk pGJí a[mMum;tyfV (3)

]]&[ef;wkdY avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k
rSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm} udkyGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;tmedoif
BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom xkdpum;udk tb,fudk
pGJí a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k rSwfom;rl
]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm}ü avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzeفرsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm; avmu\
qef;Mu,frlwkdYü pdwfonfwGefY\y/ &[ef;wkdY
Oyrmaomfum;/y/ pdwfonf wGefY\? ½HI Y\? qkwfepf\
rysHUESHY? &[ef;hwkdY þtwlomvQif avmutm;vHk;ü
rarGUavsmf[k rSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh Budrfzeفرsm;pGm aeaom
&[ef;tm; avmu\
qef;Mu,frlwkdYü pdwfonfwGefY\? ½HI
Y\? qkwfepf\
rysHUESHY?
vspfvsl½ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif; wnfV

&[ef;wkdY avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k rSwfom;rl
]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm}ü avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzeفرsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm; avmu\
qef;Mu,frlwkdYü pdwfonftu,fí jzpfcJhrl rpufqkyf
r&GH&Smjcif;onf wnfCJhrl &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k
rSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm}udkryGg;rsm;&a
o;? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl r&Sd? igonf

bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY ra&mufao;}}[k poabmudk
odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

&[ef;wkdY avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k rSwfom;rl
]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm}ü avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm; avmu\
qef;Mu,frlwkdYü pdwfonftu,fí wGefYcJhrl/y/
vspfvsl¹/₂ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif;aumif;pGm wnfcJhrl
&[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k
rSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm}udk
yGg;NyD;jzpf\? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl
&Sd\? igonf bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY a&muftyfNyD}}
[kpoabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

]]&[ef;wkdY avmutm;vHk;ü rarGUavsmf[k
rSwfom;rl]oAÁavmautebd&wdonm} udkyGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;tmedoif
BuD;rm;\? edAÁamefvQif wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁamefvQif
tqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom xkdpum;udk ponfudk
pGJí a[mMum;tyfV (4)

]]&[ef;wkdY rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}udk
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf&SdaomftusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\?
edAÁamefvQif wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁamefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}
[k a[mMum;tyfaomxkdpum;udk tb,fudk pGJí
a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom&[ef;tm; vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmü pdwfonf wGefYV/y/

vspfvsl¹/₂ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif; wnf\ &[ef;wkdY
Oyrmaomfum; Muufawmifudkvnf;aumif;?
taMumwHk;udkvnf;aumif; rD;ü cstyfonf&Sdaomf
wGefY\? ¹/₂HI Y\? qkwfepf\? rysHUESHY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQif rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}ü avhvmaom
pdwfjzifh Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm;
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmrS pdwfonf wGefYV/y/
vspfvsl¹/₂ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif; wnf\

&[ef;wkdY rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm} udk
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom&[ef;tm; vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmü pdwfonf tu,fí jzpfCJhrl rpufqkyf
r&GH&Smjcif;onf wnfCJhrl &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm} udk
ryGg;rsm;&ao;? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl
r&Sd? igonf bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY ra&mufao;}}[k
poabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV
]]&[ef;wkdY rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}ü
avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom&[ef;tm; vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmrS pdwfonf tu,fí wGefYcJhrl ¹/₂HI YcJhrl
qkwfepfcJhrlrysHUESHYcJhrl
vspfvsl¹/₂ljcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
pufqkyf&GH&Smjcif;onfvnf;aumif; wnfCJhrl
&[ef;wkdY&[ef;onf -

]]igonf rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm} udk
yGg;NyD;jzpf\? ightm; a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl
&Sd\? igonf bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY a&mufNyD}}[k
poabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV
]]&[ef;wkdY rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm} udk
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf&SdaomftusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\?
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}
[k a[mMum;tyfaomxkdpum;udk ponfudk pGJí
a[mMum;tyfV (5)

]]&[ef;wkdY rjrJrlü qif;&J[k
rSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm} udk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;tmedoif
BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁmefvQif
tqHk;&Sd\}}[ka[mMum;tyfaom xkdpum;udk tb,fudk
pGJí a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY oefvsufajr§mufcsDaom olowfa,musfm;ü
jyif;xeftm;BuD;aom ab;[laomonmonf
a&S;½lwnfouJhokdY rjrJrlü qif;&J[k
rSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm} udk avhvmaompdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm; ysif;&drl ayghqrl
r&J&ifhrl arhavsmhrl tm;rxkwfrlrqifjicifrlü
jyif;xeftm;BuD;aom ab;[k½laom onmonf a&S;½lwnfV

&[ef;wkdY rjrJrlü qif;&J[k
rSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm} udk avhvmaom pdwfjzifh
Budrfzefrsm;pGm aeaom &[ef;tm; ysif;&drl ayghqrl
r&J&ifhrl arhavsmhrl tm;rxkwfrl rqifjicifrlü
jyif;xeftm;BuD;aom ab;[k½laom onmonf tu,fí
a&S;½lwnfouJhrl &[ef;wkdY oefvsufajr§mufcsDaom
olowfa,musfm;ü jyif;xeftm;BuD;aom ab;[laom onmonf
a&S;½lwnfouJhokdY ab;[laom onmonf a&S;½lwnf?
&[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf rjrJrlü qif;&J[k rSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm}
udk ryGg;rsm;&ao;? ightm; a&SUESifhaemufxl;jcm;rl
r&Sd? igonf bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY ra&mufao;}}

[laom oabmudk odtyfV pokdYvQif xkdt&mü
aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

&[ef;wkdY oefvsufajr\$mu fcsDaom olowfa,musfm;ü
jyif;xeftm;BuD;aom ab;[laomonmonf
a&S;½lwnfouJhokdY ab;[k½laom onmonf tu,fí
wnfcJhrl? rjrJrlü
qif;&J[krSwfom;rl]tedapö'ku©onm}udk avhvmaom
pdwfjzifh Budrfzef rsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm;
ysif;&drlayghqrl r&J&ifhrl arhavsmhrl tm;rxkwfrl
rqifjicifrlü jyif;xeftm;BuD;aom ab;[laom onmonf wnf\?
&[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf rjrJrlü qif;&J[k rSwfom;rl]tedapö 'ku©onm}
udk yGg;NyD;jzpf\? ightm; a&SUESifh aemufxl;jcm;rl
&Sd\? igonf bm0em\ tm;tpGrf;okdY a&mufNyD}}[k
poabmudk odtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

]]&[ef;wkdY rjrJrlü qif;&J[k rSwfom;rl]tedapö
'ku©onm}udk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGmjyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;tmedoif
BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁmefvQif
tqHk;&Sd\}}[ka[mMum;tyfaom xkdpum;udk ponfudk
pGJí a[mMum;tyfV (6)

]]&[ef;wkdY qif;&Jjcif;ü tpdk;r&[k
rSwfom;rl]'kau©tewåonm} udk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\?
edAÁmefvQifhtqHk;&Sd\}}[k a[mMum;tyfaom
xkdpum;udk tb,ft&mudk pGJí a[mMum;tyfoenf;/

]]&[ef;wkdY qif;&Jjcif;ü tpdk;r&[k
rSwfom;rl]'kau©tewåonm} udk avhvmaom
pdwfjzifhBudrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm;
0dnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;aumif;?

tyjzpfaomtvHk;pHkaom tm¹/₂HkwkdYüvnf;aumif;
ig[laom tjcif;t&mjzifh pGJvrf;rl]'d|d}? ig\
Opöm[laomtjcif;t&mjzifh pGJvrf;rl]wPSm}ESifh
axmifvTm;rl]rme} rS uif;aom pdwfvzpf\
rmeoHk;yg;udkaumif;pGm vGef\
qefYusifbuf
udavomwkdYrS Nidrf;\? aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufV

&[ef;wkdY qif;&Jjcif;ü tpdk;r&[k
rSwfom;rl]'kau©tewåonm} udk avhvmaom
pdwfvzifhBudrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm;
OdnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;aumif;? tyjzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom tm¹/₂HkwkdYüvnf;aumif; ig[laom
tjcif;t&mjzifh pGJvrf;rl]'d|d}? ig\
Opöm[laom tjcif;t&mjzifh pGJvrf;rl]wPSm}ESifh
axmifvTm;rl]rme} rS uif;aom pdwfonf
rmeoHk;yg;udk aumif;pGmvGefonf? qefYusifbuf
udavomwkdYrS Nidrf;onf? aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufonf
tu,fírjzpfclhrl &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf qif;&Jjcif;ü tpdk;r&[k
rSwfom;rl]'kau©tewåonm}udk ryGg;rsm;&ao;?
ightm;a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rlr&Sd? igonf bm0em\
tm;tpGrf;okdY ra&mufao;}}[k poabmudkodtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

&[ef;wkdY qif;&Jjcif;ü tpdk;r&[k
rSwfom;rl]'kau©tewåonm} udk avhvmaom
pdwfvzifhBudrfzefrsm;pGmaeaom &[ef;tm;
OdnmPf&Sdaom pudk,füvnf;aumif;? tyjzpfaom
tvHk;pHkaom tm¹/₂HkwkdYüvnf;aumif; ig[laom
tjcif;t&mjzifh pGJvrf;rl]'d|d}? ig\
Opöm[laom tjcif;t&mjzifh pGJvrf;rl]wPSm}ESifh
axmifvTm;rl]rme} rS uif;aom pdwfonf
rmeoHk;yg;udkaumif;pGm vGefonf qefYusifbuf
udavomwkdYrS Nidrf;onf aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmufonftu,fí jzpfclhrl &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf -

]]igonf qif;&JjCIF;ü tpdK;r&[k rSwfom;rl]'kau©
tewåonm} udk yGg;NyD;jzpf\?
ightm;a&SUESifhaemuf xl;jcm;rl &Sd\? igonf bm0em\
tm;tpGrf;okdY a&mufNyD}}[k poabmudkodtyfV

pokdYvQif xkdt&mü aumif;pGm tjym;tm;jzifh odV

]]&[ef;wkdY qif;&JjCIF;ü tpdK;r&[k rSwfom;rl]'kau©
tewåonm} udk yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\?
edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\? edAÁmefvQiftqHk;&Sd\}}
[k a[mMum;tyfaom xkdpum;udk ponfudk pGJí
a[mMum;tyfV (7)

&[ef;wkdY ponm ckepfyg;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm jyKtyfukefonf&Sdaomf
tusKd;tmedoif BuD;rm;\? edAÁmefvQif wnf&m&Sd\
edAÁmefvQif tqHk;&Sd\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-arxkeokwf

50/ xkdtcg ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apNyD;aemuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaevsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; -

]]toQifa*gwronfvnf; jrwaomtusifhudk usifh\[k
0efcHonf r[kwfygavm}}[k avQmufV

ykPÖm;]]rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;aom
jynfhpHkpifMu,fpGm jrwaom tusifhudk usifh\}}[laom
pum;udk aumif;pGm ajymqdkvdkaomolonf
ighudkomvQif ajymqdk&mV

]]ykPÖm; xkdpum;[kwfrSef\? igonf rusKd; rayguf
rajymuf rusm;aom jynfhpHk pifMu,fpGmjrwfaom
tusifhudk usifh\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifa*gwr tb,fokdYvQif jrwfaom tusifh\ usKd;rl
aygufrl ajymufrl usm;rlonfjzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; pavmuü tcsKdUaom orPjzpfap
jAm[®Pjzpfap jrwfaom tusifhudk aumif;pGmusifh\[k
0efcHygvsuf rmwk*grESifhtwl ESdfa,muf
ESdfa,mufaomolwkdY
jyKusifhtyfaomarxkeftusifhokdYum; ra&muf?
pifppfrlum; rmwk*gr\ (eHYomponfjzifh) yGwfoftrl
(qDjzifh) qkyfe,trl a&csKd;ay;rl oHk;oyfrludk om,m\?
xkdorPjAm[®Ponf xkdrmwk*gr\eHYomponfjzifh
yGwfoftrlponfudk ESdfouf\?
xkdeHYomyGwfoftrlponfudk tvdk&Sd\?
xkdokdYjyKrljzifhvnf; ESdfoufjcif;okdY a&mufV

ykPÖm; pokdYom,mjcif;onfvnf; jrwfaomtusifh\
usKd;rl aygufrl ajymufrl usm;rlyifrnfv

ykPÖm; borPjAm[®PrsKd;udk
arxkefpyf,SOfriESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí rpifMu,faom
jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhol[k qdktyf\? y#doaE"aejcif;
tdkjcif; aojcif; ylaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif;
qif;&Jjcif;ESvHk;rom,mjcif; jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;wkdYrS
rvGwfol qif;&JrS rvGwfol[lí igqdkV (1)

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap jrwfaomtusifhudk aumif;pGm
usifh\[k 0efcHygvsuf rmwk*grESifhtwl ESdfa,muf
ESdfa,mufaomolwkdYjyKusifhtyfaom
arxkeftusifhokdY ra&muf? rmwk*gr\ (eHYomponfjzifh)
yGwfoftrl (qDjzifh) qkyfe,trl a&csKd;ay;rl
oHk;oyfrludkvnf; rom,m? pifppfrlum; rmwk*grESifh
trl pum;ajymqdk\? jyuf&,fjyK\? jyif;pGm&,fv/y/

rmwk*grESifhtwl pum;rajymqdk jyuf&,frjyK
jyif;pGmr&,f? pifppfrlum; rmwk*gr\
rsufpdudkrdrdrsufpdjzifh wpdrfhpdrfhMunfh\? ½l\y/

rmwk*gr\ rsufpdudk rdrdrsufpdjzifh wpdrfhpdrfh
rMunfh½l? pifppfrlum; eH&Hwpfzufü
jzpfapwHwkdif;wpfzufü jzpfap &,f&Tifol pum;ajymol
oDcsif;qdkol idka<u;ol rmwk*gr\ toHudkem;axmif\y/

eH&Hwpfzufü jzpfap wHwkdif; wpfzufü jzpfap
&,f&Tifol pum;ajymol oDcsif;qdkol idka<u;
olrmwk*gr\ toHudk em;raxmif/ pifppfrlum; xkdorP
jAm[®Ptm; a&S;u rmwk*grESifh twl&,f&TifcJh
pum;ajymcJh jrL;xl;cJhonfwkdYudk
tzezfefatmufarh\y/

xkdorP jAm[®Ptm; a&S;u rmwk*grESifhtwl
&,f&TifcJh pum;ajymcJh jrL;xl;cJhonfwkdYudktzezfef
ratmufarh? pifppfrlum; ig;yg;aom umr*kPfwkdYjzifh
a&mifh&J jynfhpHk cHpHaysmfyg;aeaomol<u,fudk
jzpfap ol<u,fom;udk jzpfap jrif\y/

xkdorP jAm[®Ptm; ig;yg;aom umr*kPfwkdYjzifh
a&mifh&J jynfhpHk
cHpHaysmfyg;aeaomol<u,fudkjzpfap ol<u,fom;udk
jzpfap rjrif? pifppfrlum; igonf
poDvjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
usifh0wfjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
NcdK;jcHrljzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? jrwfaom
tusifhjzifhvnf;aumif;ewfrif;rlvnf; jzpf&vdk\
ewfom;rlvnf; jzpf&vdk\[k wpfyg;yg;aom ewf\tjzpfudk
awmifhwí jrwfaom tusifhudk usifh\

xkdorP jAm[®Ponf xkdewf\ tjzpfudk om,m\
xkdewf\ tjzpfudk tvdk&Sd\? xkdewf\tjzpfü omvQif
ESpfoufjcif;okdY a&muf\

ykpÖm; pokdY om,mrlonfvnf; jrwfaom tusifh\
usKd; rl aygufrl ajymuf rl usm;rlyifrnf\? ykpÖm; porP
jAm[®PrsKd;udk arxkefpyf,SOfrlESifh ,SOfonfjzpfí
rpifMu,faomjrwfaom tusifhudk usifhol[k qdktyf\
y#doaE"aejCIF; tdkjCIF; aojCIF; ylaqG;jCIF;
idka<u;jCIF;qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jCIF;wkdYrS rvGwfol qif;&JrS rvGwfol[lí
igqdkV (2-7)

ykpÖm; igonf bckepfrsKd;ukefaom
arxkefpyf,SOfrlwkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom arxkef
pyf,SOfrludkrdrdü ry,ftyfao;onfudk
jrifaeorQumvywfvHk; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuG
aom (ewf) avmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuü
twkr&Sdaomor®moarÁm"dÓPfudk xkd;xGif;í
odNyD[lí 0efrcHcJhay/

ykpÖm; igonf bckepfrsKd;ukefaom
arxkefpyf,SOfrlwkdYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom arxkef
pyf,SOfrludkrlnvf; rdrdü ry,ftyfao;onfudk rjrifaomtcgü
rlum; ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifh wuGaom (ewf)
avmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom
vlyavmuü twkr&Sd aomor®moarÁm"dÓPfudk
xkd;xGif;í odNyD[lí 0efcHV

owå0g[laom avmuü twkr&Sdjrwfaom t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPfudk xkd;xGif;íodNyD[lí 0efcH\? ig\
vGwfajrmufrl (t&[wåzdkvf) onf rysufpD;awmhNyD?
pb0onfaemufqHk; b0yifwnf;? ,cktcg wpfzef b0opfü
jzpfjCIF;r&SdawmhNyD[k ightm; (ypöa0u©Pm) ÓPf
tjrifonf jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pokdY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
ZmPkaómPdykpÖm;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdyg\? toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmf onf)

tvGefESpfoufzG,f&Sdyg\y/ toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; (&wemoHk;yg;udk)
ukd;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k
avQmufV

owårokwf/

8-oHa,m*okwf

51/ &[ef;wkdY (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl r,SOfrludk
NyD;apwwfaom w&m;a'oemudk
oifwkdYtm;a[mMum;aytHh? xkdw&m;udk emMuukef?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukef/y/

&[ef;wkdY xkd (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl r,SOfrludk
NyD;apwwfaom w&m;a'oem[lonf tb,f enf;/

&[ef;wkdY rdef;ronf rdrdoEÅmefü rdef;r£a`E´udk
ESvHk;oGif;\? rdef;rtrlt&m? rdef;rtoGiftjyif? rdef;r\
rmef? rdef;r\ tvdkqE´? rdef;r\ toH? rdef;r\
t0wfwefqmudk ESvHk;oGif;\? xkdrdef;ronf £w→da`E
´paom w&m;ckepfrsKd; wkdYü wyfruf\
xkdckepfrsKd;aom w&m;wkdYü arGUavsmf\
xkdrdef;ronf xkdw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü
wyfESpfoufonf arGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü
&Sdaom yk&doda`E´udk ESvHk;oGif;\? a,musfm;
trlt&m? a,musfm; toGiftjyif? a,musfm;\rmef?
a,musfm;\ tvdkqE´? a,musfm;\ toH? a,musfm;\
t0wfwefqmudk ESvHk;oGif;\? xkdrdef;ronf yk&doda`E
´paom w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü wyfruf\
xkdckepfrsKd;aom w&m;wkdYü arGUavsmf\
xkdrdef;ronf xkdw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü
wyfESpfoufonf arGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrludk tvdk&Sd\? xkdrdef;rtm;
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl[laom taMumif;haMumifh jzpfao

csrf;omrl 0rf;ajrmufrludkvnf; tvdk&Sd\? &[ef;wkdY
rdef;rtjzpfü arGUavsmfukefaom owå0gwkdYonf
a,musfm;wkdYü (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrlokdy a&muf\?
&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQifrdef;ronf rdef;r\tjzpfudk
rvGefajrmufEdkif/

&[ef;wkdY a,musfm;onf rdrdoEÅmefü a,musfm;
£a`E´udk ESvHk;oGif;\? a,musfm;trlt&m?
a,musfm;toGiftjyif? a,musfm;\ rmef? a,musfm;\
tvdkqE´? a,musfm;\ toH? a,musfm;\ t0wfwefqmudk
ESvHk;oGif;\? xkda,musfm;onf yk&doda`E´paom
w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü wyfruf\? xkdckepfrsKd;aom
w&m;wkdYü arGUavsmf\? xkda,musfm;onf
xkdw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü wyfESpfoufonf
arGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü &Sdaom £w¬da`E´udk
ESvHk;oGif;\? rdef;r\ trlt&m? rdef;r\ toGiftjyif? rdef;r\
rmef? rdef;r\ tvdkqE´? rdef;r\ toH? rdef;r\
t0wfwefqmudkESvHk;oGif;\? xkda,musfm;onf
£w¬da`E´paom w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü wyfruf\?
xkdckepfrsKd;ukefaomw&m;wkdYü arGUavsmf\?
xdka,musfm;onf xkdw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü
wyfESpfoufonf arGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrludk tvdk&Sd\? xkda,musfm;tm;
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl[laomtaMumif;aMumifhjzpfao
csrf;omrl 0rf;ajrmufrludkvnf; tvdk&Sd\? &[ef;wkdY
a,musfm;tjzpfü arGUavsmfukefaom owå0gwkdYonf
rdef;rwkdYü (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrlokdy a&muf\?
&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif a,musfm;onf a,musfm;\ tjzpfudk
rvGefajrmufEdkif/

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif (arxkefESifh) r,SOfrl
jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY rdef;ronf rdrdoEÅmefü rdef;r£a`E´udk
ESvHk;roGif;? rdef;rtrlt&m? rdef;rtoGiftjyif? rdef;r\

rmef? rdef;r\ tvdkqE'? rdef;r\ toH? rdef;r\
t0wfwefqmudk ESvHk;roGif;? xkdrdef;ronf £w¬da`E
´paom w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü rwyfruf?
xkdckepfrsKd;aom w&m;wkdYü rarGUavsmf?
xkdrdef;ronf xkdw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü rwyfruf
rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü &Sdaomyk&doda`E
´udk ESvHk;roGif;? a,musfm; trlt&m? a,musfm;
toGiftjyif? a,musfm;\ rmef? a,musfm;\ tvdkqE'?
a,musfm;\ toH? a,musfm;\ t0wfwefqmudk
ESvHk;roGif;? xkdrdef;ronf yk&doda`E´paom
w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü rwyfruf? xkdckepfrsKd;aom
w&m;wkdYü rarGUavsmf? xkdckepfrsKd;aom
w&m;wkdYü rwyfruf rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrludk tvdkr&Sd? xkdrdef;rtm;
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl[laom taMumif;aMumifhjzpfao
csrf;omrl0rf;ajrmufrludkvnf; tvdkr&Sd? &[ef;wkdY
rdef;r\tjzpfü rarGUavsmfukefaom
owå0gwkdyonfa,musfm;wkdYü
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrlokdy ra&muf? &[ef;wkdY
pokdyvQif rdef;ronf rdef;r\ tjzpfudkvGefajrmufV

&[ef;wkdY a,musfm;onf rdrdoEÅmefü a,musfm;
£a`E´udk ESvHk;roGif;? a,musfm; trl t&m? a,musfm;
toGiftjyif? a,musfm;\ rmef? a,musfm;\ tvdkqE'?
a,musfm;\ toH? a,musfm;\ t0wfwefqmudk
ESvHk;roGif;? xkda,musfm;onf yk&doda`E´paom
w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü rwyfruf? xkdckepfrsKd;aom
w&m;wkdYü rarGUavsmf? xkda,musfm;onf
xkdw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü rwyfruf
rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü &Sdaom £w¬da`E
´udk ESvHk;roGif;? rdef;r trlt&m? rdef;r toGiftjyif?
rdef;r\ rmef? rdef;r\ tvdkqE'? rdef;r\ toH? rdef;r\
t0wfwefqmudkESvHk;roGif;? xkda,musfm;onf
£w¬da`E´paom w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYü rwyfruf?
xkdckepfrsKd;aomw&m;wkdYü rarGUavsmf?

xkdckepfrsKd;aomw&m;wkdYü rwyfruf
rarGUavsmfonfjzpfí tyoEÅmefü
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfrludk tvdkr&Sd? xkda,musfm;tm;
(arxkefESifh) ,SOfjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhhjzpfaom csrf;omrl
0rf;ajrmufrludkvnf; tvdkr&Sd? &[ef;wkdY a,musfm;\
tjzpfü rarGUavsmfukefaom owå0gwkdYonf
rdef;rwkdYü (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrlokdy ra&muf?
&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif a,musfm;onf a,musfm;\ tjzpfudk
vGefajrmuf\

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; (arxkefESifh) ,SOfrl r,SOfrludk
NyD;apwwfaom w&m;a'oemyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'ger[yævokwf

52/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf prÜmNrKd Y
**³/₄&mrnfaoM a&uef\ urf;em;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xkdtcg prÜmNrKd Yom; rsm;pGmaom
OygoumwkdYonf toQifom&dykMwm
xHokdYcsOf;uyfMuukefí toQifom&dykMwmudk
¹/₂dkaopGm &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifaeMuukefNyD;aomf toQifom&dykMwmtm; -

]]toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfwkdYonf umvMumjrifhpGmu
jrwpfGmbk&m;\rsufarSmufawmfrS w&m;pum;udk
Mum;emtyfyg\? toQifbk&m; awmif;yefygukef\?
tuREkfyfwkdYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;rsufarSmufawmfrS
w&m;pum;udk Mum;emjCIF;iSg &vdkygukef\}}[k
avQmufMuukef\

'g,umwkdYokdYjzpfvQif xkdOykofaeYü
jrwpfGmbk&m; rsufarSmufawmfrS w&m;pum;udk
Mum;em&efvmMuukefavmh[k (rdefYqdk\)/

prÜmNrdK Yom; OygoumwkdYonf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
jyefMum;avQmufxm;NyD;vQif toQifom&dykMwmudk
½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í ae&mrSxum
t½dktaojyKvsufzJoGm;MuukefV

xkdtcg prÜmNrdKYom; OygoumwkdYonf
xkdOykofaeYü toQifom&dykMwmxHokdY
csOf;uyfMuukefNyD;vQif toQifom&dykMwmudk
½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnfaeMuukefV xkdtcgtoQifom&dykMwmonf
xkdprÜmNrdKYom; OygoumwkdYESifhtwl
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xkdifNyD;vQif jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; -

toQifbk&m; pavmuü wpf&Hwpfcg tcsKdUaom
yk*¾Kdvf\ xkdokdYoabm&SdonfomvQif
jzpfaomay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl rzpfEdkifygoavm/

toQifbk&m; pavmuü wpf&Hwpfcg tcsKdUaom
yk*¾Kdvf\ xkdokdYoabm&SdonfomvQif
jzpfaomay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl jzpfEdkifygoavm[k avQmufV

om&dykMwm pavmuü wpf&Hwpfcg tcsKdUaom
yk*¾Kdvf\ xkdokdYoabm&SdonfomvQif
jzpfaomay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl rzpfEdkif/

om&dykMwm pavmuü wpf&Hwpfcg tcsKdUaom
yk*¾Kdvf\ xkdokdYoabm&SdonfomvQif
jzpfaomay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl jzpf\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvf\
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl

rjzpfEdkifjCIF;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;/

toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ijhuGufri&Sdonfjzpfí tvSLudk ay;vSL\
aESmifzGJYtyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí tvSLudk ay;vSL\
odkrSD;jcif;udkiJhuGufvsuf tvSLudk ay;vSL\?]]ptvSL\
tusKd;udk wrvGefb0okdY a&mufvQif
oHk;aqmifcHpm;&vdrfhrnf}}[k tvSLudkay;vSL\
xkdyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf orPtm; jzpfap jAm[®Ptm; jzpfap xrif;
tazsmf t0wf ,mOfyef; eHYom eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m
ae&m qDrD; ([kqdktyfaom) tvSLudk ay;vSL\
om&dykMwmxkdt&mudk oifrnfokdY atmufarhoenf;?
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pokdY
oabm&Sdaom tvSLudk ay;vSL&mtHhavm[k
(ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; pokdY ay;vSL&mygV

om&dykMwm xkdokdY ay;vSL&mü
tMuifyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ijhuGufaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
tvSLudk ay;vSL\? aESmifzGJYaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
tvSLudk ay;vSL\? okdrSD;jcif;udk ijhuGufaom
pdwf&Sdonf jzpfítvSLudk ay;vSL\?]]ptvSL\ tusKd;udk
wrvGefb0okdY a&mufvQif
oHk;aqmifcHpm;&vdrhfrnf}}[k tvSLudk ay;vSL\
xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xkdtvSLudk ay;vSLNyD;vQif
cE`mudk,f ysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS aemufü
pmwkr[m&mZfewfwkdY\ toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&muf\
xkdyk^{*3/4}KdvfonfxkdukodkvfuHudk xkdwefcdk;udk
xkdtjchT&HESifh jynfhphkrludk

xkd,ZfylaZmfriwkdYonf jzpfukefouJhokdY ptwlig\
pvSL'gef;cjGa0rlonf jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k tvSLudk
ay;vSL\y/

]a&S;ujzpfukefaom t|u&aoh 0gru&aoh
0gra'0&aoh a0ómrđwå&aoh ,r'*³/₄d&aoht*F D&o&aoh
bm&'GgZ&aoh 0gao|&aoh uóy&aoh b*k&aohwkdY\
BuD;rm;vSaom xkd,ZfylaZmfriwkdYonf
jzpfukefouJhokdY ptwl ig\
pvSL'gef;cjGa0rlonf
jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k tvSLudkay;vSLonf r[kwf? pifppfrlum;
ptvSLudk ay;vSLaom ig\
pdwfonf Munfvif\? ESpfoufri
Orf;ajrmufriJzpf\}}[k tvSLudk ay;vSL\y/

]ptvSLudk ay;vSLaom ig\
pdwfonf Munfvif\
ESpfoufri Orf;ajrmufriJzpf\}}[k tvSLudk
ay;vSLonfr[kwf? pifppfrlum; (orxç 0dyóem) pdwf\
wefqm pdwf\tjcHt&H jzpfhonfh tvSLudk ay;vSL\

xkdolonf orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap xrif;
tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYomeHYomaysmif; tdyf&m
ae&m qDrD; ([kqdktyfaom) tvSLudk ay;vSL\

om&dykMwm xkdt&mudk tb,fokdY atmufarhoenf;?
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf pokdYoabm&Sdaom
tvSLudk ay;vSL&mtHhavm[k (ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; pokdY ay;vSL&mygV

om&dykMwm xkdokdYay;vSL&mü
tMuifyk*³/₄Kdvfonf rijhuGufaompdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
tvSLudk ay;vSL\? aESmifzGjYaom pdwfr&Sdrí
tvSLudk ay;vSL\? okdrSD;jcif;udk rijhuGufrlí tvSLudk
ay;vSL\?]]wrvGefb0ü cHpm;&vdrhfrnf}}[k ay;vSLonf
r[kwf? ay;vSL jcif;onf aumif;rGefvS\lívnf; tvSLudk
ay;vSLonf r[kwf?]]tzç tzkd;wkdYonf a&S;u vSLzl;
jyKzl;\? a&S;u jzpfao trsKd; tEG,f
tqufudk ,kwfavsmhap&ef roifh}}[k ESvHk;oGif;í
tvSLudk ay;vSLonfr[kwf? igonf csufjyKwf\?

porPjAm[®PwkdYonf rcsufjyKwfukef? csufjyKwfolonf
rcsufjyKwf olwkdYtm; rvSLb] ,kwfavsmhap&ef roifh}}
[k tvSLudk ay;vSLonfr[kwf?]]a&S;ujzpfukefaom t|
u&aoh 0gru&aoh 0gra'0&aoh a0óm
rdwå&aoh ,r'*¾d&aoh t*F D&o&aoh bm&'GgZ&aoh
0gao|&aoh uóy&aoh b*k&aohwkdY\ BuD;rm;vSaom
xkd,ZfylaZmfjCIF;wkdYonf jzpfukefouJhokdY ptwl ig\
vSL'gef;cJGa0rlonf jzpfvdrfhrnf}}[k tvSLudk
ay;vSLonfr[kwf?]]ptvSLudk ay;vSLaomightm;
pdwfonf Munfvif\? ESpfoufrl 0rf;ajrmufrljzpf\}}
[ktvSLudk ay;vSLonfr[kwf? pifppfaomfum; (orxç
0dyóem) pdwf\wefqm pdwf\tjCHt&Hjzpfonfh tvSLudk
ay;vSL\? xkdolonf tvSLay;NyD;vQif cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü jA[®mwkdY\ toif;0iftjzpfokdY
a&muf\? xkdolonf xkduH xkdwefcdk; xkdtjCHt&H
xdktpkd;&rludkukefapí pumrbHkokdY
rvmra&mufaomaMumifh (psme) tem*grfyk*¾Kdvf
jzpfV

om&dykMwm pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvf\
ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;rl
rjzpfEdkifjCIF;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;? om&dykMwm pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvftm; ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf
tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;jCIF;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;?
taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-eE´rmwmokwf

53/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emcJh&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü toQifom&dykMwmESifh
toQifr[marm*¾vmefwkdYonf rsm;pGmaom

&[ef;tygif;ESifhtwl 'u©dPm*d&dZeyk'fü a'opm&D
vSnfhvnfawmfrlukefV xkdtcg a0VKu@uDjrKdYae]eE
´rmwm}Oygodumronf nOfh\ rdk;aomufxtcgü
eHeufapmapmxí yg&m,eokwfudk toHjzifh&Gwfqdk\?
xkdtcgü a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf wpfpHkwpfckaom
jyKzG,fudpöjzifh ajrmuft&yfrSawmift&yfokdY oGm;\?
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf eE´rmwmOygodumr\ toHjzifh
&Gwfqkdaomyg&m,eokwfudk Mum;í
w&m;pum;qHk;onfhwkdfatmif qdkif;iHhvsuf &yf\?
xdktcg eE´rmwmOygodumronf yg&m,eokwfudk
toHjzifh &GwfqkdNyD;í qdwfqdwfaeV xkdtcg
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;onf eE´rmwmOygodumr\
&Gwfqkdaom w&m;pum;NyD;qHk;onfudk
odí]]ESrhaumif;\? aumif;\}}[k tEkarm'emjyKV

rsufESmaumif;rGefvSygaom t&Sif?
xkdtEkarm'emjyKaom toQifonfum; tb,foljzpfygoenf;[k
(ar;)/

ESr igonf oif\ armifawmf a0ó0Pfewfrif; jzpfonf[k
(ajymqdk)/

rsufESmaumif;rGefvSygaom t&Sif? xkdokdY
a0ó0Pfewfrif;jzpfygvQif aumif;jrwfvSyg\
tuREkfyf&Gwfqkdaom w&m;a'oemawmfonf
oifewfrif;BuD;tm; ay;urf;zG,f
vufaqmifyPÖmjzpfygapownf;[k (qdk)/

ESr aumif;vSyg\? pw&m;awmfonfvnf; ightm;
vufaqmifyPÖmjzpfygap? eufzefü toQifom&dykMwm
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftrSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmonf
eHeufqGrf;rpm;&ao;bJa0VKu@uDNrdKYokdY
<uawmfrlvdrhfrnf? xkd&[ef;oHCmudkvnf;
qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif ightm; tvSL\tzdkYudk
trQay;a0ygavmh/ ptrQay;a0jcif;onfvnf; ightm;
vufaqmifyPÖm jzpfvdrhfrnf[k (qdk)/

xkdtcg eE´rmwmOygodumronf
xkdnOfhvGefapojzifh rdrdtdrfü rGefjrwfaom cjzG,f
abmZOfudkjyKvkyfpD&ifapV xkdtcg
toQifom&dykMwm toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftrSL;&Sdaom
&[ef; oHCmonfeHeufqGrf;rpm;&ao;b]
a0VKu@uDNrdKYokdY a&mufawmfrl\? xkdtcg eE
´rmwm Oygodumronfa,musfm;wpfa,mufudk ac:í -

]]tarmif a,musfm; vmygOD;? oifonf ausmif;okdY
oGm;í &[ef;oHCmtm; toQif
bk&m;wkdYtcsdefwefygNyD eE´rmwm t&Sifr\ tdrfü
qGrf; (pD&ifí) NyD;pD;ygNyD[k tcgudk
avQmufMum;ygavmh}}[kapvdkufV

]]t&Sifr aumif;ygNyD}}[k xkda,musfm;onf eE
´rmwmOygodumrtm; 0efcHNyD;vQif
ausmif;okdYoGm;í &[ef;oHCmtm; -

]]toQifbk&m;wkdY tcsdefwefygNyD? eE´rmwm
t&Sifr\ tdrfü qGrf; (pD&ifí) NyD;pD;ygNyD}}[k
tcgudkavQmufMum;V

xkdtcgü toQifom&dykMwm
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftrSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmonf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfvfuf
oydwfouFef;udk ,lí eE´rmwmOygodumrtdrfokdY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQifcif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdifaeV

xkdtcgü eE´rmwmOygodumronf
toQifom&dykMwm
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftrSL;&Sdaom&[ef;oHCmudk
rGefjrwfaom cjzG,fabmZOfjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwkdifatmif
wm;jrpfonfhwkdifatmifudk,fwdkif vkyfauR;\? xkdtcg
eE´rmwmOygodumronf toQifom&dykMwmrax&f
qGrf;pm;NyD;íoydwfrS vufudk z,fNyD;aomtcg
wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifae\? wpfckaomae&mü

xkdifaeNyD;aom eE´rmwmOygodumrtm;
toQifom&dykMwmrax&fonf -

]]eE´rmwm &[ef;oHCm <uvmrnfhMumif;udk
oifhtm; rnfol ajymMum;oenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifbk&m; pnOfh\ rdk;aomuftcgu wynfhawmfronf
eHeufapmapmxí yg&m,e okwfudktoHjzifh
&GwfqdkNyD;vQif qdwfqdwfaeyg\? toQifbk&m;
xkdtcg a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD; onf (wynfhawmfr\
w&m;pum; NyD;qHk;jcif;udk odí]]ESr aumif;\a
aumif;\}}[ktEkarm'emjyKygV

rsufESm aumif;rGefvSygaom t&Sif?
xkdtEkarm'emjyKaom t&Sifonfum; tb,foljzpfygoenf;[k
(wynfhawmfru) ar;ygV

ESr igonf oif\ armifawmfjzpfaoam a0ó0Pfewfrif;
jzpfonf[k (ajymqdkygonf)/

rsufESm aumif;rGefvSygaom t&Sif? xkdokdY
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;jzpfygvQif aumif;jrwf vSyg\
tuREkfyf&Gwfqdkaoam w&m;a'oemawmfonf
oifewfrif;tm; ay;urf;zG,f vufaqmif yPÖmjzpfygapownf;
[k (ajymqdk\)/

(xkdtcg a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;u) ESr aumif;vSyg\
pw&m;awmfonfvnf; ightm;vufaqmifyPÖm jzpfygap?
eufzefcg toQifom&dykMwm
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftSL;&Sdaom &[ef;oHCmonf
eHeufqGrf;rpm;&ao;b] a0VKu@uDNrdKYokdY
<ua&mufawmfrlMuvdrfhrnf? xkd&[ef;oHCmudkvnf;
qGrf;auR;NyD;vQif ightm; tvSL\tzdkYudk
trQay;a0ygavmh? ptrQay;a0jcif;onfvnf; ightm;
vufaqmif yPÖmjzpfygvdrfhrnf[k (ajymqdkygonf)/

toQifbk&m; vSL'gef;&mü (ykAÁ rklöapwem)
ukokdvfESifh (ty&apwem)

ukokdvfonfa0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;tm; csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpfygapownf;[k (avQmufMum;\\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? eE´rmwm rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfay\? oifuJhokdY (omrnvlom;) jzpfvsufpokdY
wefckd;tmEkabmfBuD;rm;aom ewfjzpfonfh
a0ó0Pfewfrif;BuD;ESifh rsufarSmufü pum;ajymqdk
&bd\[k (rdefYqdk\\)/ (1)

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfrtm; pa0ó0Pfewfrif;ESifh
rsufarSmufpum; ajymqdk&jcif;onfom
tHhzG,faumif;jcif; rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcif; oabm&Sdonf
r[kwfao;yg? wynfhawmfrtm;tjcm;aom
tHhMozG,faumif;jcif; rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcif; oabmonfvnf;
&Sdygao;\? toQifbk&m;wynfhawmfrtm; cspftyf
jrwfEdk;tyfonfh eE´rnfaom wpfa,mufwnf;aom
om;&Sdyg\? xkdom;udk rif;wkdYonf
taMumif;wpfpHkwpfckaMumifh qGJiifzrf;qD;
tEdkiftxufjyKí owfypfMuygukefonf? toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfronf xkdoli,fudk zrf;NyD;aom tcgü jzpfap
zrf;qD;qJtcgü jzpfap owfNyD;aomtcgü jzpfap
owfqltcgü jzpfap n\$Of;qJNyD;aom tcgü jzpfap
n\$Of;qJqltcgü jzpfap pdwfazmufjyefonfhtjzpfudk
rodyg[k (avQmuf\\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfay\?
oifuJhodkY (rdef;rom;)
jzpfygvsvfpdwfazmufjyefonfhtjzpfukd okwfoifEdkifay\
[k (rdefYqdk\\)/ (2)

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfrtm; pom;ao&mü
pdwfrazmufjyefrlonfomvQif tHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcif; oabm&Sdonf r[kwfao;yg?
wynfhawmfrtm; tjcm;aom tHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcif; oabm&Sdonfvnf; &Sdygao;onf/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfr\ vifa,musfm;onf
aoqHk;onfjzpfí trSwfr&Sdaom bkr®pdk;ewfrsKd;ü

jzpfyg\? xdkewfonf wynfhawmfrtm; a&S;vljzpfpOfu
twåabm (cE`mukd,f) jzifhxif&Sm;jyyg\? toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfronf uG,fvGefNyD;ol xdkvifa,musfm;u
a&S;vljzpfpOftwåabmjzifh xif&Sm;jyjcif;aMumifh
pdwfazmufjyefonfh tjzpfukd rodyg[k (avQmuf\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfay\
oifuJhodkY (rdef;rom;)
jzpfygvsupdwfazmufjyefonfhtjzpfukd okwfoifEdkifay\
[k (rdefYqdk\)/ (3)

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfrtm; puG,fvGefol
vifa,musfm; ukd,fxif&Sm;jyvm&mü
pdwfrazmufjyefrlonfomvQif tHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcfif; oabm&Sdonf r[kwfao;yg?
wynfhawmfrtm; tjcm;aom tHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcfif; oabmonfvnf; &Sdygao;V toQifbk&m;
tMuiftcgü i,f&G,fao;onfomvQifjzpfao
vifonfi,f&G,fEke,faom wynfhawmfruk d aqmif,ltyfyg\
wynfhawmfronf vifa,musfm;ukdhpdwfrQjzifhvnf;
vGefusL;í usifhjcfif;ukd rodzl;yg? ukd,fjzihf vGefusL;í
usifhjcfif;ukdrlum;tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygawmhtHhenf;
[k (avQmuf\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? rjzpfbl;jrj jzpfay\
oifuJhodkY (i,f&G,fol)
jzpfygvsupdwfazmufjyefonfhtjzpfukd okwfoifEdkifay\
[k (rdefYqdk\)/ (4)

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfrtm; pvifa,musfm;ukd
vGefusL;í rusifhjcfif;onfomvQiftHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcfif; oabm&Sdonf r[kwfao;yg?
wynfhawmfrtm;tjcm;aom tHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjcfif;oabmonfvnf; &Sdygao;onf/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfronf Oygodumrtjzpfukd
avQmufMum;NyD;onfrSpí wpfpHk
wpfckaomodu©myk'fukd

vGefusL;vkdaomapwemjzifh vGefusL;zl;onfukd
rodpzl;yg[k (avQmuf\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? rjzpfbl;jrj jzpfay\[k
(rdefYqdk\)/ (5)

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfrtm; podu©myk'fukd
rvGefusL;jcif;onfomvQif tHhMozG,f
aumif;jcif;rjzpfzl;jrjzpfjcfif; oabm&Sdonf r[kwfao;yg?
wynfhawmfrtm; tjcm;aom tHhMozG,faumif;jcif;
rjzpfzl;jrjzpfjcfif; oabmonfvnf; &Sdygao;onf/

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfronf
tvkd&SdorQumvywfvHk; umr*kPfwdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQiftukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfiomvQif MuHpnfjcfif;]0dwuf}
ESifhwuGjzpfaoom oHk;oyfjcfif;]0dpm&}
ESifhwuGjzpfaoom (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcfif;aMumifhjzpfaoomESpfodrfhjcfif;]yDwd}csrf
;omjcfif;]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí aeygV

MuHpnfjcfif;]0dwuf} oHk;oyfjcfif;]0dpm&} wdkY\
csKyfjcfif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfukd
Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\ wnfMunfjcfif;]orm"d} ukd
jzpfyGg;apwwfaom? MuHpnfjcfif;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom?
oHk;oyfjcfif;]0dpm&} r&Sdaom? wnfMunfjcfif;]orm"d}
aMumifhjzpfaoom?

ESpfodrfhjcfif;]yDwd}csrf;omjcfif;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkYa&mufí aeyg\
ESpfodrfhjcfif;]yDwd}ukdvnf; rpJGrufjcfif;aMumifh
vspfvsL½líomvQif aeyg\? atmufarhjcfif;owdESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí qifjcfifÓPfESifh jynfhpHkonf
jzpfícsrf;omjcfif;]okc} ukdvnf; ukd,fjzifh cHpm;\?
t&d,mwdkYonf tMuifwwd,psmefaMumifh
xdkolukd]]vspfvsL½lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}}[k ajymMum;ukef\
xdkwwd,psmefodkY a&mufí aeygV

csrf;omjCIF;]okc} ukdvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©} ukdvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;ajrmufjCIF;]aomreó}ç
ESvHk;rom,mjCIF;]a'greó} wdkY\
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhqif;&Jvnf; r[kwf csrf;omvnf;
r[kwfaom vspfvSL¹/₂ljCIF;]Oayu©m} aMumifh jzpfonfh
owd\pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí
aeyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfay\[k
(rdefYqdk\)/ (6)

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmftrtm;
bpsmef0ifpm;EdkifjCIF;onfomvQif tHhMozG,fjzpfjCIF;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjCIF;oabm&Sdonf r[kwfao;yg?
wynfhawmftrtm; tjcm;aom tHhMozG,fjzpfjCIF;
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfjCIF; oabmonfvnf; &Sdygao;onf/

toQifbk&m; jrWfpGmbk&m;a[mMum;awmfrltyfonfh
atmufykDif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftz]GU}
ig;rsKd;wdkYwGif rdrd ry,ftyfao;onfh
wpfpHkwpfckaom oHa,mZOfukdrQ
wynfhawmfrrawGUjrifyg[k (avQmuf\)/

eE´rmwm tHhMozG,f&Sday\? rjzpfbl;jrj jzpfay\[k
(rdefYqdk\)/ (7)

xdkYaemuf toQifom&dykMwmrax&fonf eE
´rmwmOygodumrtm; w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd) odjrifapvsuf (w&m;ukd)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef&Tifvef;apNyD;aomf ae&mrS xí
<uoGm;awmfrlavownf;/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf r[m,n0*f NyD;V

6-tAsmuw0*f 1-tAsmuwokwf

54/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd¹/₂dkaopGm&Sdcdk;í wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; þpum;ukd
avQmuf\-

]]toQifbk&m; tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhtm;
rajzqdktyfonfht&m]tAsmuw0w→K} wdkYü
ra0cjGEdkifrl]0dpdudpäm} rjzpfjcf;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;tb,fyg enf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhtm; rdpäm'd|d
csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh tAsmuw 0w→KwdkYü
ra0cjGEdkifrl]0dpdudpäm} rjzpf? &[ef;]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpf\}}[laompt,lonf
rSm;aom]rdpäm} t,lyifwnf;/ &[ef;]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpf}}[laom pt,lonf
rSm;aom]rdpäm} t,lyifwnf;? &[ef;]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü jzpfonfvnf;[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf;
[kwf\}}[laom pt,lonf rSm;aom]rdpäm} t,lyif wnf;/
&[ef;]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[laom pt,lonf
rSm;aom]rdpäm} t,lyifwnf;/

&[ef; tMum;tjrif&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf rdpäm'd|
dukd rod? rdpäm'd|djzpfamumif;ukd rod? rdpäm'd|
dcsKyfNidrf;rlukd rod? rdpäm'd|dcsKyfNidrf;&modkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhukd rod/
xdkykxkZOfyk³/₄dKvftm;xdkrSm;aom]rdpäm} t,lonf
wdk;yGg;\? xdkrdpäm'd|dwdk;yGg;aom
ykxkZOfyk³/₄dKvf onf y#doaE"aejcf;tdkjcf; aojcf;
ylaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; qif;&jjcf; ESvHk;rom,mjcf;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYrSrvGwf? qif;&jtaygif;rS
rvGwf[lí igqdkV

&[ef; tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf rdpäm'd|
dukd od\? rdpäm'd|djzpfamumif;ukd od\? rdpäm'd|
dcsKyfNidrf;rlukd od\? rdpäm'd|dcsKyfNidrf;&modkY
a&mufamumif;tusifhukd od\? xdkt&d,mwynfhtm;
xdkrSm;aom]rdpäm} t,lonf csKyfNidrf;\?
xdkt&d,mwynfhonf y#doaE``aejcf; tdkjcf;aojcf;
yIaqG;jcf; idka<u;jcf; qif;&Jjcf; ESvHk;rom,mjcf;
jyif;pGm yifyef;jcf;wdkYrS vGwf\? qif;&Jtaygif;rS
vGwf\[lí igqdk\

&[ef; podkYodaom podkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonf]]owå0gonfaoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpf\}}[lívnf; rajymMum;?]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü rjzpf\}}[lívnf; rajymMum;/]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;[kwf\? rjzpfonfvnf;
[kwf\}}[lívnf; rajymMum;?]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf\}}[lívnf;
rajymMum;? &[ef; podkY odaompodkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
tAsmuw0w→KwdkYü rajymMum;jcf;oabm&Sd\? &[ef;
podkYodaom podkY jrifaom tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mwynfhonftAsmuw0w→KwdkYü ('d|d tpGrf;jzifh)
ukd,fcufwa&mf rjzpf? rwkefrvlyf? r,drf;r,dkif?
xdwfvfYjcf;odkdY ra&muf/

&[ef;]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpf\}}
[laom t,lonf rdpäm'd|dESifh wuGjzpfao
wyfrufri]wPSm} wnf;/y/ pt,lonf rdpäm'd|dESifh
wuGaom rSwfom;rl]onm} wnf;/y/ pt,lonf rdpäm'd|
dukd rSDíjzpfao axmifvTm;rl]rme} wnf;/y/ pt,lonf
oHo&mukdcsJ YxGifonfh 'd|d[laom yylöw&m;wnf;/y/
pt,lonf 'd|dwnf;[laom Oyg'gefwnf;/y/

&[ef;]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpf\}}
[laom pt,lonf ('d|dwnf;[laom) pdwfazmufjyefrlwnf;?

&[ef;]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü rjzpf}}[laom p
t,lonf ('d|dwnf;[laom) pdwf\ azmufjyefrlyifwnf;/

&[ef;]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
[kwf\? rjzpfonfvnf;[kwf}}[laom pt,lonf ('d|dwnf;
[laom) pdwf\ azmufjyefrlyifwnf;/

&[ef;]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpfonfvnf;
r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[laom pt,lonf ('d|dwnf;
[laom) pdwf\ azmufjyefrlyifwnf;/

&[ef; tMum;tjrir&Sdaom ykxkZOfonf
pdwfazmufjyefrlukd rod? pdwfazmufjyefrl
taMumif;ukdrod? pdwfazmufjyefrl\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;ukd
rod? pdwfazmufjyefrl csKyfNidrf;&modkY a&muf
aMumif;tusifhukd rod/ xdkykxkZOfyk*³/₄dKvftm;
xdkpdwfazmufjyefrlonf wdk;yGg;\?
xdkykxkZOfyk*³/₄dKvf onfy#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif;
aojcif; ylaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;rom,mjcif;jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYrS rvGwf?
qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwf[lí igqdkV

&[ef; tMum;tjrir&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
pdwfazmufjyefrlukd od\? pdwfazmufjyefrl\
taMumif;ukd od\? pdwfazmufjyefrl\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;ukd
od\? pdwfazmufjyefrlcsKyfNidrf;&modkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhukd od\? xdkt&d,mwynfhtm;
xdkpdwfazmufjyefrlonf csKyfNidrf;\?
xdkt&d,mwynfhonf y#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif; aojcif;
ylaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;rom,mjcif;jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYrS vGwf\?
qif;&Jtaygif;rS vGwf\lí igqdkV

&[ef; podkY odaom podkY jrifaoom
tMum;tjrir&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf]]owå0g
onfaoNyD;onfrS aemufü jzpf\}}[lívnf;
rajymMum;/y/]]owå0gonf aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
jzpfonfvnf; r[kwf? rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[lívnf;

rajymMum;/ &[ef; podkY odaompodkY jrifaom
tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf pokdYvQif
tAsmuw0w→KwdkYü rajymMum; jcif; oabm&Sd\?

&[ef; tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhtm;
tAsmuw0w→KwdkYü ra0cJGEdkifrl]0dpdudpäm}
rjzpfjcif;\ taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum;
ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-yk&do*wdokwf

55/ &[ef;wdkY ckepfersKd;aom a,musfm;\
(todÓPfjzpfjcif;) ÓP*wdwdkYukdvnf;aumif;? (wPSm'd|
dtm;jzifh) wpfpHkwpf&m rpJGvrf;rlí
udavomNidrf;jcif;ukdvnf;aumif; a[mMum;aytHh?
xdkw&m;ukd emMuukef? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukef? a[mMum;aytHh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY ckepfersKd;aom a,musfm;\
(todÓPfjzpfjcif;) ÓP*wdwdkYonf tb,fwdkYenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]]twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfcljhrf (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m? (,ckb0ü
tem*wftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfygrl
(tem*wfb0ü) ig\ twåabmonf jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
xif&Sm;&Sdí taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifhjzpfonfh
(ypöKyÜefcE"mig;yg;) ukd (qE´&m*ukd y,fjcif;jzifh)
igpGefYtHh}}[k (usifh\)? 0dyóEkayu©mÓPfukd &\?

xdk&[ef;onf twdwfb0ü rwyfruf? tem*wfb0ü rwyfruf?
vGefjrwf Nidrf;csrf;aom edAÁmefukd aumif;aom
(0dyóemç r*f) ynmjzifh jrif\? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
xdkedAÁmefukdtvHk;pHkrsufarSmufjyKNyD; r[kwf
ao;? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhrmemEko,ukd tvHk;pHky,fNyD; r[kwf
ao;? cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
b0&m*gEko,ukdtvHk;pHky,fNyD; r[kwfao;? cyfodrf;
aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh t0dZÆmEko,ukd
tvHk;pHky,fNyD;r[kwfao;? xdk&[ef;onf atmufydkif;
oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU} ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcif;aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\ tv,fü
udavomNidrf;ol]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,Dyk*¾dKvf} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfvHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf
rD;yGg;onfxGufvmí Nidrf;&mouJhodkY þtwlomvQif
&[ef;onf þodkY usifh\-

]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhygrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü)
ig\ (twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m? (,ckb0ü
tem*wftwåabmukdjzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfygrl
(tem*wfb0ü) ig\ twåabmonf jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
xif&Sm;&Sdí taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifhjzpfonfh
(ypöKyÜefcE`mig;yg;) ukd (qE´&m*ukd y,fjcif;jzifh)
igpGefYtHh}}[k (usifh\)? 0dyóEkayu©mÓPfukd &\?
xdk&[ef;onf twdwfb0ü rwyfruf? tem*wfb0ü rwyfruf?
vGefjrwf Nidrf;csrf;aom edAÁmefukd aumif;aom
(0dyóemç r*f) ynmjzifh jrif\? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdkedAÁmefukd
tvHk;pHkrsufarSmufjyKNyD; r[kwfao;? xdk&[ef;onf
cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rmemEko,ukd
tvHk;pHky,fNyD; r[kwfao;? cyfodrf;aom

tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhb0&m*gEko,ukd tvHk;pHky,fNyD;
r[kwfao;? cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
t0dZÆmEko,ukdtvHk;pHky,fNyD; r[kwfao;?
xdk&[ef;onf atmufydkif;oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU}
ig;yg;wdkY\t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\
tv,fü udavomNidrf;ol]tEÅ&my&dedAÅm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf}
jzpfV (1)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY usifh\
([]twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfCjHrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m? (,ckb0ü
tem*wftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfygrl
(tem*wfb0ü) ig\ twåabmonf jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
xif&Sm;&Sdí taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifhjzpfonfh
(ypöKyÜefcE`mig;yg;) ukd (qE´&m*ukd y,fjCIF;jzifh)
igpGefYtHh}}[k (usifh\)? 0dyóEkayu©mÓPfukd &\?
xdk&[ef;onf twdwfb0ü rwyfruf? tem*wfb0ü rwyfruf?
vGefjrwfNidrf;csrf;aom edAÅmefukd aumif;aom
(0dyóemç r*f) ynmjzifhjrif\? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh xdkedAÅmefukd
tvHk;pHkrsufarSmufjyKNyD;r[kwfao;? xdk&[ef;onf
cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rmemEko,ukd
tvHk;pHky,fNyD;hr[kwfao;? cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh b0&m*g Eko,ukd tvHk;pHky,fNyD;
r[kwfao;? cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
t0dZÆmEko,ukd tvHk;pHk y,fNyD; r[kwfao;?
xdk&[ef;onfatmufydkif;oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU}
ig;yg;wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\
tv,fü udavomNidrf;ol]tEÅ&my&dedAÅm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf}
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfvHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf

rD;yGg;onfxGufí ysHwufNyD;vQif Nidrf;&mouJhodkY
ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf podkY usifh\-

]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhygrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü)
ig\ (twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m? (,ckb0ü
tem*wftwåabmukdjzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfygrl
(tem*wfb0ü) ig\ twåabmonf jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf/y/
xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\ tv,fü
udavomNidrf;ol]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf} jzpfV
(2)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY usifh\
([]twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ck ypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/
xdk&[ef;onfatmufydkif;oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}ig;y
g;wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjCIF; aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\
tv,fü udavomNidrf;ol]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf}
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfVHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf
rD;yGg;onfxGufí ysHwufNyD;vQif aumif;uiftjyifukd
rvGefrlí (aumif;uifüyifvQif) Nidrf;&mouJhodkYptw
lomvQif &[ef;onf podkY usifh\?]](twdwftwåabmukd
jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfçtukodkvf uHonf) tu,fí
rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\ (twåabmonfvnf;)
rjzpfwef&m/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh touf tydkif;tjcm;\ tv,fü
udavomNidrf;ol]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf} jzpfV
(3)

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjçif;aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\ tv,fukd
vGefí udavomNidrf;ol]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfvHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf
rD;yGg;onfxGufí ysHwufNyD;vQif aumif;uifukd xdí
Nidrf;&mouJhodkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf
podkYusifh\?]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfonfh
ukodkvfç tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl
(,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/
xdk&[ef;onf atmufydkif;oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU}
ig;yg;wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjçif;aMumifh touftydkif;tjcm;\
tv,fukdvGefí
udavomNidrf;ol]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf} jzpfV
(4)

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzJGU} ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjçif;aMumifh tm;xkwfrlr&Sdojzifh
udavomNidrf;ol]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf} jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfvHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf
rD;yGg;onfxGufí ysHwufNyD;vQif tenf;i,faom jrufyHkü
jzpfap xif;yHkü jzpfap us&m\
xdkrD;yGg;onfxdkjrufyHk xif;yHkü rD;udkrlvnf;
jzpfap&m\? tcdk;ukdrlvnf; jzpfap&m\? rD;udkrlvnf;

jzpfapNyD;ítcdk;ukdrlnvf; jzpfapNyD;í xdktenf;i,faom
jrufyHk xif;yHkukdukefapNyD;vQif
avmifpmr&SdojzifhNidrf;av&mouJhodkY
xdktwlomvQif &[ef;onf podkY usifh\?]]
(twdwftwåabmukdjzpfapwwfonfhukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ck ypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU} ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh tm;xkwfrl r&Sdojzifh
udavomNidrf;ol]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D yk^{*3/4}dKvf}jzpfV/
(5)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]](twdwf twåabmukdjzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh
tm;xkwfrl&SdojzifhudavomNidrf;ol]oocFg&y&dedAÁ
m,Dyk^{*3/4}dKvf} jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfvHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf
rD;yGg;onfxGufí ysHwufNyD;vQif rsm;aom jrufyHkü
jzpfap xif;yHkü jzpfap us&m\? xdkrD;yGg;onf
xdkjrufyHkxif;yHkü rD;udkrlnvf; jzpfap&m\?
tcdk;ukdrlnvf; jzpfap&m\? rD;udkrlnvf; jzpfapNyD;í
tcdk;ukdrlnvf; jzpfap NyD;í xdkrsm;aom jrufyHk
xif;yHkukdukefapNyD;vQif
avmifpmr&SdojzifhNidrf;&mouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY
xdktwlomvQif &[ef;onf podkY usifh\?]]
(twdwftwåabmukdjzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/ xdk&[ef;onf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}ig;yg;wdkY\
t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh tm;xkwfrl&Sdojzifh

udavomNidrf;ol]oocFg&y&dedAÁm,Dyk*³/₄dKvf} jzpfV
(6)

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m? (,ckb0ü
tem*wftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfygrl
(tem*wfb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonf) jzpfvdrfhrnfr[kwf?
xif&Sm;&Sdí taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifhjzpfonfh
(ypöKyÜefcE`mig;yg;) ukd (qE´&m*ukd y,fjCIF;jzifh)
igpGefYtHh}}[k (usifh\)? 0dyóEkayu©mÓPfukd &\?
xdk&[ef;onf twdwfb0ü rwyfruf? tem*wfb0ü rwyfruf?
vGefjrwf Nidrf;csrf;aom edAÁmefukd aumif;aom
(0dyóemç r*f) ynmjzifh jrif\? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh xdkedAÁmefukd tvHk;pHk
rsufarSmufjyKNyD;r[kwfao;? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh rmemEko,ukd
tvHk;pHky,fNyD;r[kwfao;? cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh b0&m*gEko,ukd tvHk;pHky,fNyD;
r[kwfao;? cyfodrf;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
t0dZÆmEko,ukd tvHk;pHk y,fNyD; r[kwfao;?
xdk&[ef;onfatmufydkif;oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzJGU}
ig;yg;wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjCIF;aMumifh txufbHkodkY
a&mufí&rnfh r*fwnf;[laom aomw&Sdaom tued|
bHkodkY vm;aom]O'`Haomwtued|*grd}
tem*grfyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfV

&[ef;wdkY wpfaeYywfvHk; &J&Jylaom
oHtdk;uif;ukd (wljzifh) cwftyfonf&Sdaomf
rD;yGg;onfhxGufí ysHwufNyD;vQif BuD;rm;vSaom
jrufyHkü jzpfap xif;yHkü jzpfap us&m\
xdkrD;yGg;onfxdkjrufyHk xif;yHkü rD;udkrlvnf;
jzpfap&m\? tcdk;ukdrlvnf; jzpfap&m\? rD;udkrlvnf;
jzpfapNyD;ítcdk;ukdrlvnf; jzpfapNyD;í

jrufyHkBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;?
xif;yHkBuD;ukdvnf;aumif;ukefapNyD;vQifawmcsKHud
kvnf; avmifap&m\? awmudkvnf; avmifap&m\?
awmcsKHESifh awmukd avmifNyD;ípdrf;pdkaom
jrufopfyifodkYjzpfap c&D;vrf;odkYjzpfap
ausmufawmifodkYjzpfap a&odkYjzpfap
arGUavsmfzG,f&Sdaom ajrodYjzpfap
a&mufNyD;vQif avmifpmr&Sdojzifh
Nidrf;at;&mouJhodkY ptwlomvQif&[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]](twdwf twåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m/y/
xdk&[ef;onfatmufydkif; oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzJGU}
ig;yg;wdkY\ t<uif;rJhukefjçif;aMumifh txufbHkodkY
a&mufí&rnfh r*fwnf;[laom aomw&Sdaom tued|
bHkodkY vm;aom]O''Haomwtued|*grd}
tem*grfyk*³/₄dKvfjzpfv/

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;\ (todÓPfjzpfjçif;)]ÓP*wd}
wdkYonf pckepfyg;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (wPSm'd|dtm;jzifh) wpfpkHwpf&m
rpJGvrf;rlí udavomNidrf;jçif;[lonf tb,f enf;/

&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü &[ef;onf podkY
usifh\?]](twdwftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaomukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí rjzpfçJhrl (,ckypöKyÜefb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonfvnf;) rjzpfwef&m? (,ckb0ü
tem*wftwåabmukd jzpfapwwfaom ukodkvfç
tukodkvfuHonf) tu,fí jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwfygrl
(tem*wfb0ü) ig\
(twåabmonf) jzpfvdrfhrnfr[kwf?
xif&Sm;&Sdí taMumif;w&m;wdkYaMumifhjzpfonfh
(ypöKyÜefcE''mig;yg;) ukd (qE´&m*ukdy,fjçif;jzifh)
igpGefYtHh}}[k (usifh\)? 0dyóEkayu©mÓPfukd &\?
xdk&[ef;onf twdwfb0ü rwyfruf? tem*wfb0ü rwyfruf?
vGefjrwfvS Nidrf;csrf;vSaom edAÁmefukd aumif;aom

(0dyóemç r*f) ynmjzifh jrif\? xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
xdkedAÁmefukdtvHk;pHkrsufarSmufjyKNyD; jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;onf cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
rmemEko,ukdtvHk;pHk y,fNyD;jzpf\? cyfodrf;aom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh b0&m*g Eko,ukd tvHk;pHk
y,fNyD;jzpf\? cyfodrf;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
t0dZÆmEko,ukd tvHk;pHk y,fNyD;jzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjcif;aMumifh/y/
t&[wåzdkvfukd rsufarSmufjyKNyD;vQif jynfhpHkapí
ae\ &[ef;wdkYpodkY aejcif;ukd (wPSm'd|dwdkYonf
wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½Hkukd) rpJGvrf;rlí
udavomNidrf;jcif;]tEkyg'gy&dedAÁmef}[lí qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY pckepfrsKd;aom a,musfm;\
(todÓPfjzpfjcif;)]ÓP*wd} wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
wPSm'd|dtm;jzifh wpfpkHwpf&m rpJGvrf;rlí
udavomNidrf;jcif;]tEkyg'gy&dedAÁmef}
onfvnf;aumif;ponfwdkYyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-wdó jA[®mokwf

56/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcjh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl/
xdktcgewfom;ESpfOD;wdkYonf
nOfhOD;,,HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faomtqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
*dZÑuk#fwpfawmifvHk;ukd ukd,fa&mifukd,f0gjzifh
awmufyapum jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuí
½dkaopGm &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü

&yfNyD;aomf wpfOD;aom ewfom;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; p&[ef;rdef;r (ig;&m) wdkYonf
udavomrS vGwfMuygukef\}}[k avQmufV

tjcm;ewfom;wpfOD;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; p&[ef;rdef;r (ig;&m) wdkYonf
Oyg'gefav;yg; t<uif;r&SdbJ aumif;pGmudavomrS
vGwfMuukef\}}[k avQmufV

xdkewfom;ESpfOD;wdkYonf (toD;toD;) podkY
pum;ukd avQmufMuukef\? jrwpfGmbk&m;
onfESpfoufvdKufavsmawmfrl\? xdktcg
xdkewfwdkYonf]]jrwpfGmbk&m; ESpfoufvdKufavsm
awmfrl\}}[k odí jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;vsuf
t¹/₂dktaojyKum xdk&yfüyif aysmufuG,fukefV

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdknOfhvGefojzifh
&[ef;wdkYukd-

&[ef;wdkY pnOfhü ESpfOD;aom ewfwdkYonf
nOfhOD;;HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcgü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faom tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí
*dZÑuk#fwpfawmifvHk;ukd
ukd,fa&mifukd,f0gjzifhawmufyapum ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfMuí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnfNyD;aomfewfom;wpfOD;onf ightm;-

]]toQifbk&m; p&[ef;rdef;r (ig;&m) wdkYonf
udavomrS vGwfajrmufukef\}}[k avQmufV

tjcm;ewfom;wpfOD;onf ightm;-

]]toQifbk&m; p&[ef;rdef;r (ig;&m) wdkYonf
Oyg'gefav;yg; t<uif;r&SdbJ aumif;pGmudavomrS
vGwfMuukef\}}[k avQmufV

&[ef;wdkY xdkewfwdkYonf (toD;toD;) ppum;ukd
avQmufMuukef\? ppum;ukdavQmufxm;MuNyD;vQif

ighukd &Sdcdk;vsuf t¹/₂dktaojyKum xdk&yfüyif
aysmufuG,fMuukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcgü toQifr[marm³/₄vmefonf jrwfpGmbk&m;\
teD;ra0;ü xdkifaeawmfrl\/
xdktcgtoQifr[marm³/₄vmefrax&ftm;-

]]tb,fewfwdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaomyk³/₄dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk³/₄dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPjzpfygoenf;}}[k tMuHjzpf\

xdktcgü wdórnfaom &[ef;onf ,ckyif
uG,fvGefonfjzpfí jA[®mhbHkwpfckodkY uyfa&muf\?
xdkjA[®mhbHküvnf;
xdkdkwdójA[®mukd]]wdójA[®monf wefcdk;BuD;rm;\?
tmEkabmfBuD;rm;\}}[lí odMuukef\? xdktcgü
toQifr[marm³/₄vmefonf cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,musfm;onfauG;xm;aom vufarmif;ukd
qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom vufarmif;ukd
auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; xdkYtwl *dZÑuk#fawmifü
uG,fcJhí xdk (wdójA[®m&Sd&m) jA[®mhbHkü
xif&Sm;jzpf\? xdktcgü wdójA[®monf
<uvmawmfrlaom toQifr[marm³/₄vmefukd ta0;rSyif
awGUjrifoizifhtoQifr[marm³/₄vmeftm;-

]]toQifjrwfarm³/₄vmef <uawmfrlyg?
toQifjrwfarm³/₄vmef toQifbk&m;
<uvmjcif;onfaumif;aom vmjcif;jzpfygonf?
toQifarm³/₄vmef MumjrifhrSyif pt&yfodkY
<uvmawmfrljcif;\tvSnfhukd jyKawmfrlbd\?
t&Sifarm³/₄vmef xdkifawmfrlyg? ponfum;
cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mygwnf;}}[k avQmuf\

toQifarm³/₄vmefonf cif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü xdkif\?
wdójA[®monfvnf; toQifr[marm³/₄vmefukd
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaomae&mü xdkifae\?

wpfckaomae&mü xdkifaeaom xdkwdóhJA[®mtm;
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf-

]]wdó tb,fewfwdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sd\}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sd}[lí podkY odaom
ÓPfonf jzpfygoenf;}}[k ar;V

toQifarm*³/₄vmef jA[®mhbHkü jzpfukefaom
ewfwdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sd\}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sd}[lí podkYodaom
ÓPfonf jzpfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

wdó jA[®mhbHkü jzpfukefaom
ewftm;vHk;wdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk*³/₄dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf jzpfygoavm[k (ar;\)/

toQifarm*³/₄vmef jA[®mhbHkü jzpfukefaom
ewftm;vHk;wdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvf}}
[lí? Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvf}}
[lí podkY odaom ÓPfonf rjzpfyg? toQifarm*³/₄vmef
jrwwfaomtouf&Snfjcf;jzifh a&mifh&Jukefaom? jrwwfaom
tqif;vSjcf;ç jrwwfaom csrf;omjcf;ç jrwwfaomtjcHt&Hç
jrwwfaom BuD;rSL;&jcf;jzifh a&mifh&Jukefaom?
jA[®mhbHkü jzpfMuonfh
ewfjA[®mwdkYonfxdkYxufvGefaom xGufajrmuf&m
xGufajrmufaMumif;ukd[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodukef?
xdkewfjA[®mwdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvf}[lí?

Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf rjzpfyg/

toQifarm^{*3/4}vmef jrwfaom touf&SnfjCIF;jzifh
ra&mifh&Jukefaom? jrwfaom tqif; vSjCIF;çjrwfaom
csrf;omjCIF;ç jrwfaom tjCHt&Hç jrwfaom
BuD;rSL;&jCIF;jzifh ra&mifh&Jukefaom? jA[®mhbHkü
jzpfMuonfh ewfjA[®mwdkYonf xdkYxufvGefaom
xGufajrmuf&m
xGufajrmufaMumif;ukd[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odukef\
xdkewfjA[®mwdkYtm; Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'gef t<uif;r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

toQifarm^{*3/4}vmef pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
(½lyum,ç emrum,wnf;[laom) tzdkYESpfyg;rS vGwf\
xdk&[ef;ukd xdkewfjA[®mwdkYonf podkY odMuukef\
]]ptoQifonf tzdkYESpfyg;rS vGwf\
cE``mudk,fwnfrnfh umvywfvHk;omvQif
xdktoQifukdewfvlwdkY jrifMu&ukefvdrfhrnf?
cE``mukd,fysufNyD;aemuf xdktoQifukd ewfvlwdkY
jrifMu&awmhrnfr[kwfukey}][k (odMuukef\)/

toQifarm^{*3/4}vmef podkYvnf; xdkewfjA[®mwdkYtm;
Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

toQifarm^{*3/4}vmef pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ynmjzifh
(udavomrS) vGwf\
xdk&[ef;ukdxdkewfjA[®mwdkYonf podkY odMuukef\
]]

]]ptoQifonf ynmjzifh (udavomrS) vGwf\?
cE"mudk,fwnfrnfh umvywfvHk;omvQifxdktoQifukd
ewfvlwdkY jrifMu&ukefvdrfhrnf?
cE"mukd,fysufNyD;aemuf xdktoQifukd
ewfvlwdkYjrirfMu&awmhrnf r[kwfukey}}[k
(odMuukef\)/

toQifarm³/₄vmef podkYvnf; xdkewfjA[®mwdkYtm;
Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfüvnf;h]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk³/₄dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk³/₄dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

toQifarm³/₄vmef pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (emr)
um,jzifh edAÁmefukd rsufarSmufjyKoljzpf\?
xdk&[ef;ukd xdkewfjA[®mwdkYonf podkY odukef\-

]]ptoQifonf (emr) um,jzifh edAÁmefukd
rsufarSmufjyKol jzpf\? ptoQifonf tu,fjrwfaom
tusifhukd usifh&ef oifhavsmfukefaom
ausmif;wdkYukd rSD0J&vsuf
taqGcifyGef;aumif;ukdqnf;uyfí £a`E´wdkYukd
tnDtñGwfaqmif&ygrl aumif;pGmomvQif vLYabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY0ifMuaom trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY
vkdv;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom jrwfaomtusifh\
tqHk;jzpfaomt&[wåzdkvf tusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKía&mufvsuf
ae&m\}}[k (odukef\)/

toQifarm³/₄vmef podkYvnf; xdkewfwdkYtm;
Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk³/₄dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom yk³/₄dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf jzpfV

toQifarm*³/₄vmef pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
aomwmywådr*fjzifh (edAÁmefukd jrifonfhtjcm;rJhü
t&[wåzdkvfodkY) a&muf\y/ o'gw&m;jzifh udavomrS
vGwf\y/

ynmjzifh txufr*fzdkvfodkY tpOfavQmufol jzpf\?
xdk&[ef;ukd xdkewfjA[®mwdkYonf podkYodukef\-

]]ptoQifonf ynmjzifh txufr*fzdkvfodkY
tpOfavQmufol jzpf\? ptoQifonf tu,fíjrwfaom tusifhukd
usifh&ef oifhavsmfukefaom ausmif;wdkYukd
rSD0J&vsuf taqGcifyGef; aumif;ukdqnf;uyfí £a`E
´wdkYukd tnDtnGwfaqmif&ygrl aumif;pGmomvQif
vIYabmifrS &[ef; abmifodkY0ifMuaom
trsKd;aumif;om;wdkY vkdvM;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom
jrwfaom tusifh\tqHk;jzpf\faom t&[wåzdkvf
tusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aom ÓPjzifh
ukd,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf ae&m\}}[k
(odukef\)/

toQifarm*³/₄vmef podkYvnf; xdkewfjA[®mwdkYtm;
Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk*³/₄dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk*³/₄dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk*³/₄dKvf}[lí
podkY odaom ÓPfonf jzpf\k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf wdóJA[®m
avQmufqdkaom pum;ukd
tvGefESpfoufítEkarm'emjyKNyD;vQif cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,musfm;onf auG;xm;aom vufarmif;ukd
qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;? qefYxm;aom vufarmif;ukd
auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif; xdkYtwl
jA[®mhBhkrSuG,fcJhí *dZÑuk#fawmifü xif&Sm;jzpf\

xdktcgü toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaevsuf wdóJA[®mESifhtwl

pum;ajymqdkorQ tvHk;pHkukd jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
avQmufV

arm^{*3/4}vmef oifhtm; wdóJA[®monf
ckepfa,mufajrmufjzpfaom
tedrdwå0dyóemjzifhaeavh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd
ra[mMum;acs[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

bkef;awmfBuD;awmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;
toQifbk&m;onf
xdckkepfa,mufajrmufjzpfaomtedrdwå0dyóemjzifh
aeavh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd a[mjcif;\ tcgjzpfygonf?
aumif;aom pum;ukdqdkaawmfrlwwfaom
jrwpfGmbk&m; toQifbk&m;onf
xdckkepfa,mufajrmufjzpfaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfukda[mjcif;\
tcgjzpfygonf? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ckepfa,mufajrmufjzpfaom ,if;tedrdwå0dyóemhjzifh
aeavh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd a[mawmfrl&m yg\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHawmfrS emMum;&í &[ef;wdkYonf
aqmifMuygukefvdrfhrnf[k (avQmuf\)/

arm^{*3/4}vmef odkYjzpfvQif emavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;avmh? a[mMum;rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
pw&m;awmfukd a[mMum;awmfrlV

arm^{*3/4}vmef pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
(edpöedrdwfponfh) edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYukd
ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh (edpöponf) edrdwfr&Sdaom
pdwfwnfMunfrlorm"dukd Oifpm;í ae\?
xdk&[ef;ukdxdkewfjA[®mwdkYonf podkY odukef\-

p]]toQifonf (edpöedrdwfponfh)
edrdwftm;vHk;wdkYukd ESvHk;roGif;jcif;aMumifh
(edpöponf) edrdwfr&Sdaom pdwfwnfMunfrlorm"dukd

Oifpm;í ae\? ptoQifonf tu,fí jrwfaomtusifhukd usifh&ef
oifhavsmfukefaom ausmif;wdkYukd rSD0J&vsuf
taqGcifyGef;aumif;ukd qnf;uyfí£a`E´wdkYukd
tnDtñGwfaqmif&ygrl aumif;pGmomvQif vlyabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY OifMuaomtrsKd;aumif;om;rsm;
vkdvM;tyfaom twkr&Sdaom jrwfaomtusifh\
tqHk;jzpfaom t&[wåzdkvftusKd;ukd ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aomÓPftjzifh ukd,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKí
a&mufvsufae&m\}}[k (odukef\)/

arm^{*3/4}vmef podkYvQif xdkewfjA[®mwdkYtm;
Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí?
Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfüvnf;]Oyg'geft<uif;r&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}dKvf}[lí
odaom ÓPftjrif jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-oD[aoemywdokwf

57/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcjh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaomausmif;BuD;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg oD[trnf&Sdaom
ppfolBuD;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfMuí
jrwfpGmbk&m;ukdk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifaevsuf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ukdf,fwdkif
odjrif&aom tvSL'ge\ tusKd;ukd ynwf&efwwfEdkifyg\
avm\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

oD[odkYjzpfvQif pt&mü oifhukdyifvQif jyefí
ar;OD;rnf? oifESpfoufovdk
xdktar;ukdajzMum;Edkifayonf/

oD[xdk&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;? pavmuü
a,musfm;ESpfa,mufwdkY &Sdukef\?
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;onf
o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdkrl &Sd\? tvGefap;ESJ\?
(tvSLchYk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwf\

wpfa,mufaom a,musfm;onfum; o'gw&m;&Sd\?
tvSL&Sif jzpf\? tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
oD[xdk&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
oem;apmifha&Smufukefonf&Sdaomf
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) tb,fyk*³/₄dKvfukd
a&S;OD;pGm oem;apmifha&Smufukef&moenf;/
o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdkap;ESJvsuf
(tvSLchYk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;)
qJa&;wwfaoma,musfm;ukdrlnf;apmifha&Smufukef&
moavm? o'gw&m;&Sdí tvSL&Sif jzpfNyD;vQif
tzezfefhay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmfaom
a,musfm;ukdrlnf;apmifha&Smufukef&moavm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
oem;apmifha&Smufukefonf&Sdaomf o'gw&m; r&Sd?
0efwdkap;ESJvsuf (tvSLchYk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;)
qJa&;wwfaom a,musfm;ukd tb,fhaMumifh
a&S;OD;pGm oem;apmifha&Smufukef&mtHhenf;/
toQifbk&m; &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
oem;apmifha&Smufukefonf&Sdaomfo'gw&m; &Sdí
tvSL&SifjzpfNyD;vQif tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü
arGUavsmfaom a,musfm;ukdomvQifa&S;OD;pGm
oem;apmifha&Smufukef&myg\

oD[xdk&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdkrl&Sd\?
tvGefap;ESJ\? (tvSLchYk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwf\?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m;&Sd\? tvSL&Sif jzpf\?

tzefzef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf csOf;uyfukefonf&Sdaomf
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) tb,folodkY a&S;OD;pGm
csOf;uyfukef&moenf;[k (ar;\\)/

toQifbk&m; &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
csOf;uyfukefonf&Sdaomf o'gw&m; r&Sd?
0efwdkap;ESJNyD;vQif tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
qJa&;wwfaom a,musfm;ukd a&S;OD;pGm
tb,fhaMumifh csOf;uyfukef&mtHhenf;? toQifbk&m;
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf csOf;uyfukefonf&Sdaomf
o'gw&m;&Sdí tvSL&SifjzpfNyD;vQif tzefzef
ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmfaom a,musfm;ukdomvQif
a&S;OD;pGm csOf;uyfukef&myg\k (avQmuf\\)/

oD[xdkT&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdk\?ap;ESJ\?
(tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwf\?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m;&Sd\? tvSL&Sifjzpf\?
tzefzef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf tvSLcHukefonf&Sdaomf
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) tb,fol\ tvSLukd
a&S;OD;pGm tvSLcHukef&moenf;[k (ar;\\)/

toQifbk&m; &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
tvSLcHukefonf&Sdaomf o'gw&m; r&Sd?
0efwdkap;ESJ vsuf (tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;)
qJa&;wwfaom a,musfm;\ tvSLukd a&S;OD;pGm
tb,fhaMumifhtvSLcHMuukef&mtHhenf;? toQifbk&m;
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf tvSLcHukefonf&Sdaomf
o'gw&m;&Sdí tvSL&SifjzpfNyD;vQif tzefzef
ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmfaom a,musfm;\
tvSLukdomvQifa&S;OD; pGm tvSLcHukef&myg\k
(avQmuf\\)/

oD[xdkT&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdk\?ap;ESJ\?

(tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwf\?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m;&Sd\? tvSL&Sifjzpf\?
tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf w&m;a[mukefonf &Sdaomf
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) a&S;OD;pGm tb,foltm;
a[mukef&moenf;[k (ar;\\)

toQifbk&m; &[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf
w&m;a[mukefonf&Sdaomf o'gw&m; r&Sd?
0efwdkap;ESjvsuf (tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;)
qJa&;wwfaom a,musfm;tm; a&S;OD;pGm
tb,fhaMumifh a[mukef&mtHhenf;/ toQifbk&m;
&[EÅmyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf w&m;a[mukefonf&Sdaomf
o'gw&m;&SdítvSL&SifjzpfNyD;vQif tzezfef
ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmfaom a,musfm;tm;omvQif
a&S;OD;pGma[mukef&myg\k (avQmuf\\)

oD[xdkT&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdk\?ap;ESj\?
(tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwf\?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m;&Sd\? tvSL&Sifjzpf\?
tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) tb,fol\ aumif;aom
owif;ausmfapmoHonf ySHUESHYÍ wuf&moenf;[k
(ar;\\)

toQifbk&m; o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdkap;ESjvsuf
(tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwfaom a,musfm;\
aumif;aom owif;ausmfapmoHonf tb,fhaMumifh
ySHUESHYÍ wufvdrfhrnfenf;? toQifbk&m;
o'gw&m;&Sdí tvSL&SifjzpfNyD;vQif tzezfef
ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmfaom a,musfm;\ aumif;aom
owif;ausmfapmoHonfom ySHUESHYÍ wuf&myg\k
(avQmuf\\)

oD[xdkT&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdk\?ap;ESj\?

(tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwf\?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'``gw&m;&Sd\? tvSL&Sifjzpf\?
tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) tb,folonf rif;
y&dowfodkYjzpfap ykPÖm;y&dowfodkY jzpfap
ol<u,fy&dowfodkY jzpfap &[ef;y&dowfodkY
jzpfaprnfonfhY&dowfodkYrQdk csOf;uyfcJhaomf
&J&J0Hh0Hh aMumuf&GHUjCIF;uif;
rsufESm&TifyspGm csOf;uyf&moenf;[k (ar;)/

toQifbk&m; o'``gw&m; r&Sd 0efwdkap;ESJvsuf
(tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&;wwfaoma,musfm;onf
rif;y&dowfodkY jzpfap ykPÖm;y&dowfodkY jzpfap
ol<u,fy&dowfodkY jzpfap&[ef;y&dowfodkY jzpfap
rnfonfhY&dowfodkYrQdk csOf;uyfcJhaomf
aMumuf&GHUjCIF; uif;NyD;vQifrsufESm&Tifvef;vsuf
tb,fhaMumifh csOf;uyfEdkifvdrfhrnfenf;/

toQifbk&m; o'``gw&m;&SdÍ tvSL&SifjzpfNyD;vQif
tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü
arGUavsmfaoma,musfm;onfomvQif rif;y&dowfodkY
jzpfap ykPÖm;y&dowfodkY jzpfap ol<u,fy&dowfodkY
jzpfap&[ef;y&dowfodkY jzpfap
rnfonfhY&dowfodkYrQdk csOf;uyfcJhaomf
&J&J0Hh0Hh rsufESm&TifyspGmcsOf;uyfEdkifyg\k
(avQmuf)/

oD[xdkT&mukd oif rnfodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'``gw&m; r&Sd? 0efwdk\?ap;ESJ\?
tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm; qJa&;wwf\?
tMuifa,musfm;onf o'``gw&m;&Sd\? tvSL&Sifjzpf\?
tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\?
(xdkESpfa,mufwdkYwGif) tb,folonfcE``mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&moenf;[k (ar;)/

toQifbk&m; o'gw&m;r&Sd 0efwdkap;ESjvsuf
(tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;) qJa&wwfaoma,musfm;onf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
aumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfodkY tb,fhaMumifh
a&mufEdkifvdrfhrnfef;? toQifbk&m; o'gw&m;&Sdí
tvSL&Sif jzpfNyD;vQif tzezfef ay;vSLjCIF;ü
arGUavsmfaom a,musfm;onfomvQif
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m ewfjynfodkY a&mufEdkif&mygV

toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mMum;awmfrltyfukefaom
ukd,fwdkifodjrif&onfh tvSL'ge\tusKd;wdkYü
wynfhawmfonf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ,HkMunfrijzifh
qnf;uyfonf r[kwfyg? wynfhawmfonfvnf; xdktvSL'ge\
tusKd;wdkYukd odyg\? toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfum;
ay;vSLwwfol tvSL&Sif jzpfygonf?
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf
oem;apmifha&Smufukefonf&Sdaomf wynfhawmfukd
a&S;OD;pGm oem;apmifha&SmufMuygukef\
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
ay;vSLwwfoltvSL&Sifjzpfygonf?
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf csOf;uyfukefonf&Sdaomf
wynfhawmfukd a&S;OD;pGmcsOf;uyfMuygukef\
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf ay;vSLwwfol tvSL&Sif
jzpfygonf? &[EÅmyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonf
tvSLcHukefonf&Sdaomf wynfhawmf\ tvSLukd
a&S;OD;pGm tvSLcHMuygukefV

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf ay;vSLwwfol
tvSL&Sifjzpfygonf?
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYonfw&m;a[mukefonf&Sdaomf
wynfhawmfukd a&S;OD;pGm a[mMum;ygukefV

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf ay;vSLwwfol
tvSL&Sifjzpfygonf?]]oD[ppfolBuD;onfhay;vSLwwf\?

oHCmtm; aus;Zl;jyKwwf\? oHCm\ tvkyftauR;wnf;}}[k
wynfhawmf\aumif;aom owif;ausmfapmoHonf
ysHUESHYí wufygV

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf ay;vSLwwfol
tvSL&Sifjzpfygonf? rif;y&dowfodkY jzpfap/y/
rnfonhfy&dowfodkYrqdk csOf;uyfcJhaomf
&J&J0Hh0Hh rsufESm&TifyspGm csOf;uyf&yg\? toQif
bk&m;jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfukefaom
ukd,fwdkifodjrif&onfh tvSL'ge\ tusKd;wdkYü
wynfhawmfonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ,HkMunfjCIF;jzifh
qnf;uyfonf r[kwfyg? wynfhawmfonfvnf; xdk'ge\
tusKd;wdkYukd odygonf/

toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
wynfhawmfukd]]oD[ay;vSLwwfaom
tvSL&SifonfcE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
aumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\}}[k a[myg\
xdkpum;ukd wynfhawmf rodyg? ppum;ü rlum;
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ,HkMunfjCIF;jzifh wynfhawmf
qnf;uyfyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

oD[ppum;onf podkY ptusKd;onf ptwdkif; rSef\
oD[ptusKd;onf ptwdkif;rSefV

oD[tvSLay;vSLwwfaom tvSL&Sifonf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
aumif;aomvm;&m ewfjynfodkY a&muf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-t&au©,sokwf

58/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
rapmifha&Smuf&aom w&m;wdkYonf

pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifhvnf;
(jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;) rpGyfpJGtyf/

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; rapmifha&Smuf&aom
w&m;av;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifMu,faom
ukd,ftusifh &Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\ pum,
'kp½dkufrlukdolwpfyg; rodapvifh}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;i)apmifha&Smuf&onfh
um,'kp½dkufrrsKd;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifMu,faom
Elwftusifh&Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\
p0pD'kp½dkufrlukdolwpfyg; rodapvifh}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;i)apmifha&Smuf&onfh
0pD'kp½dkufrrsKd;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifMu,faom
pdwftusifh&Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\
praem'kp½dkufrlukdolwpfyg; rodapvifh}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;i)apmifha&Smuf&onfh
raem'kp½dkufrrsKd;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;r&Sd/

&[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pifMu,faom
toufarG;rl &Sdawmfrl\?]]ig\
prSm;,Gif;aomtoufarG;rlukd olwpfyg; rodapvifh}}[k
(ESvHk;oGif;i)apmifha&Smuf&onfh
rdpämZD0rsKd;onfjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; r&Sd/

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; rapmifha&Smuf&aom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,f taMumif;oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
(jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;) rpGyfpJGtyfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;onf w&m;awmfukd
aumif;pGm a[mxm;\? xdk&t&mü
orPjzpfapjAm[®Pjzpfap ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap
jA[®mjzpfap avmuü

rnfolrqdk]]ptaMumif;aMumifhtoQifonf w&m;awmfukd
aumif;pGm a[mol r[kwf}}][k podkY ighukd
taMumif;ESifhwuGhapm'em Edkifvdrfhrnf[laom
taMumif;ukd igrjrif/ &[ef;wdkY igonf
xdktaMumif;ukdrjrifonfjzpfí ab;r&Sdjcif;odkY
a&mufonf aMumuf&GHUrluif;jcif;odkY a&mufonf
&J&ifhjCIF;odkYa&mufonf jzpfí aeV

&[ef;wdkY wynfhom0uwdkYtm;
edAÁmefa&mufaMumif; tusifhukd igaumif;pGm
ynwfxm;\? ynwfawmfrlwdkif; usifhukefaom ig\
wynfhom0uwdkYonf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifhtmoa0gw&m;uif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmukd ,ck b0üyifvQif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh ukd,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKí
a&mufvsufae&ukef\? xdk&mü orPjzpfap
jAm[®Pjzpfap ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap
jA[®mjzpfapavmuü rnfolrqdk]]ptaMumif;aMumifh
toQifonf wynfhom0uwdkYtm;edAÁmefa&mufaMumif;
tusifhukd aumif;pGm ynwfxm;onf r[kwf? ynwfwdkif;
usifhMuukefaomtoQif\ wynfhom0uwdkYonf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjCIF;aMumifhf/y/
rsufarSmufjyKí&mufvsuf rae&ukef}}[k podkY
ighukd taMumif;ESifhwuGapm'emvdrfhrnf[laom
taMumif;ukdigrjrif/ &[ef;wdkY igonf xdktaMumif;ukd
rjrifonfjzpfí ab;r&SdjCIF;odkY
a&mufonfaMumuf&GHUrl uif;jCIF;odkY a&mufonf
&J&ifhjCIF;odkY a&mufonf jzpfí aeV

&[ef;wdkY t&mru rsm;pGmukefaom ig\
wynfhom0u y&dowfwdkYonf tmoa0gw&m; wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifhf/y/ rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf
aeMu&ukef\? xdk&mü orPjzpfapjAm[®Pjzpfap
ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap avmuü
rnfolrqdk]]ptaMumif;aMumifhtoQif\ t&mru

taMumif;um;tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}
[k avQmuf\

udrdv pavmuü jrwpGmbk&m;
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlonf&Sdaomf &[ef; &[ef;rdef;r
OygoumOygodumrwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;ü r½dkao
rwkyf0yfrlí aeMuukef\? w&m;awmfü
r½dkaorwkyf0yfrlí aeMuukef\? oHCmawmfü r½dkao
rwkyf0yfrlí aeMuukef\? tusifhodu©mü
r½dkaorwkyf0yfrlí aeMuukef\? orm"dü r½dkao
rwkyf0yfrlí aeMuukef\? rarhavsmhrlü
r½dkaorwkyf0yfrlí aeMuukef\?
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&}ü r½dkao rwkyf0yfrlí
aeMuukef\

udrdv jrwpGmbk&m;
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
olawmfaumif;w&m; MumjrifhpGm rwnfwHhEdkifjcif;\
taMumif; taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
olawmfaumif;w&m; MumjrifhpGmwnfwHhEdkifjcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}
[k avQmuf\

udrdv pavmuü jrwpGmbk&m;
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlonf&Sdaomf &[ef; &[ef;rdef;r
OygoumOygodumrwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;ü ½dkaorl
wkyf0yfrl &Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukef\? w&m;awmfü
½dkaorl wkyf0yfrl&Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukef\?
oHCmawmfü ½dkaorl
wkyf0yfrl&SdonfjzpfíaeMuukef\? tusifhodu©mü
½dkaorl wkyf0yfrl&Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukef\? orm"dü
½dkaorlwkyf0yfrl&Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukef\?
rarhavsmhrlü ½dkaorl wkyf0yfrl&Sdonfjzpfí

aeMuukef\? taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE|m&}ü ½dkaorl
wkyf0yfrl&Sdonfjzpfí aeMuukefV

udrdv jrwpGmbk&m;
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
olawmfaumif;w&m; MumjrifhpGm wnfwHhEdkifjcif;\
taMumif; taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-owå"r®okwf

60/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;ckESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rMumjrifhrDyifvQif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjcif;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&mV

tb,fckESpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf o''gw&m;
&Sd\? oDv &Sd\? tMum;tjrif rsm;\? wpfa,mufwnf;
udef;atmif;\? xufoefaom vHkYv &Sd\? owdESifh
jynfhpHk\? ynm&SdV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;ckESpfrsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rMumjrifhrDyifvQif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ukefjcif;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-ypvm,rmeokwf

61/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf b³/₄wdkif;
okokrm&*d&NrKdU0,f om;wdkYukd
ab;rJhay;&mabouVrnfaom awmü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\? xdktcg toQifr[marm³/₄vmefonfr*"wdkif;
uv'0gVykwå&Gmü idkufrsOf;vsuf xdkifaeawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf txl;ojzifhpifMu,faom vlwdkY\
rsufpdtjrixuf omvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom]'dAÁpu©K}
rsufpdjzifhr*"wdkif; uv'0gVykwå&Gmü idkufrsOf;vsuf
xdkifaeaom toQifr[marm³/₄vmefukd
jrifawmfrlíGefm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf auG;xm;aom
vufarmif;ukd qefYwef;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
qefYxm;aom vufarmif;ukd
auG;vkdufbdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; xdkYtwlomvQif
b³/₄wdkif; okokrm&*d&NrKdU0,f om;wdkYukd
ab;rJhay;&mjzpfaom abouVrnfaom awmrS
uG,faysmufcJhír*"wdkif; uv'0gVykwå&Gm
toQifr[marm³/₄vmef a&SUü xif&Sm;jzpfawmfrl\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onfcif;xm;tyfaom ae&mü
xdkifawmfrlNyD;aomf toQifr[marm³/₄vmefm;-

arm³/₄vmef oifonf idkufrsOf;oavm? arm³/₄vmef
oifonf idkufrsOf;oavm[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; idkufrsOf;onf rSefyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

arm³/₄vmef xdkokdYjzpfvQif tMuifodkYaom
onm&Sdvsuf aeaom oifhtm;
xdkrd'"]idkufrsOf;jcif;}onf ouf0if\? xdkonmukd
ESvHk;roGif;vifh? xdkonmukd Budrfzefrsm;pGm
rjyKvifh? arm³/₄vmefpodkY rd'"ouf0ifaMumif;
onmukd ESvHk;roGif;rlí aeaom oifhtm;
xdkrd'"uif;aysmufaMumif;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (1)

podkY aeaom oifhtm; xdkrd'" tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm³/₄vmef xdkodkY
ruif;aysmufEdkifjcif;aMumifh oifonf Mum;emNyD;

oif,INyD;aom w&m;ukd pdwfjzifh tzezfef
MuHpnfavavmh? tzezfef oHk;oyfavavmh? pdwfjzifh
tzezfef $\frac{1}{2}$ lavavmh? xdkodkY aeaom
oifhtm;xdkrd'""uif;aysmufaMumif;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (2)

podkY aeaom oifhtm; xdkrd'"" tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm^{*3/4}vmef xdkodkY
ruif;aysmufEdkifjcif;aMumifh oifonf Mum;emNyD;
oif,INyD;aom w&m;ukd tus,ftm;jzifho&ZÑm,fjcif; ukd
jyKavmh? podkY tus,ftm;jzifh o&ZÑm,fí aeaom
oifhtm;xdkrd'""uif;aysmufaMumif;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (3)

podkY o&ZÑm,fí aeaom oifhtm; xdkrd'"" tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm^{*3/4}vmef
xdkodkYruif;aysmufEdkifjcif;aMumifh oifonf
em;&GufESpfzufwdkYukd qjGiifbdavmh? vufjzifh
udk,fwdkYukdoHk;oyfbdavmh? podkY jyKaom oifhtm;
xdkrd'""uif;aysmufaMumif;onf &SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (4)

podkY aeaom oifhtm; xdkrd'"" tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm^{*3/4}vmef xdkodkY
ruif;aysmufEdkifjcif;aMumifh oifonf ae&mrS
xNyD;vQif a&jzifh rsufpdwdkYukd
yGwfoyfít&yfrsufESmwdkYukd Munfhavavmh?
eu©wfwmmwdkYukd Munfhavavmh? podkY
Munfhaom oifhtm;xdkrd'""uif;aysmuf
aMumif;onf&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (5)

podkY Munfhaom oifhtm; xdkrd'"" tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm^{*3/4}vmef xdkodkY
ruif;aysmufEdkifjcif;aMumifh oifonf tvif;a&mif[laom
trSwfukd ESvHk;oGif;avmh? aeY[laom trSwfonmukd
aqmufwnfavmh? aeYtcgü ujhodkY xdkYtwl nOfhüvnf;
(tvif;a&mifonmukd aqmufwnfavmh)? nOfhtcgü
ujhodkY xdkYtwl aeYüvnf; (tvif;a&mifonmukd

aqmufwnfavmh)? podkY rd''uif;pifí xuf0ef;usif
ajr§;,SufjCIF;r&Sdaom pdwfjzifh
ta&mifESifhwuGjzpfaom pdwfukdyGg;avavmh?
podkY yGg;í aeaom oifhtm; rd''uif;aysmufaMumif;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (6)

podkY aeaom oifhtm; xdkrd'' tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm^{*3/4}vmef xdkodkY
ruif;aysmufEdkifjCIF;aMumifh oifonf aemufESifh
a&SUodkY a&S;½laqmifaom onm&Sdonf jzpfí twGif;ü
wnfukefaom £a`E´wdkYjzifh tyü rwnfaom pdwfjzifh
pMuHoGm;rlukd aqmufwnfavavmh? podkY aeaom
oifhtm; xdkrd''uif;aysmufaMumif;onf
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ (7)

podkY aeaom oifhtm; xdkrd'' tu,fí
ruif;aysmufEdkifcJhrl arm^{*3/4}vmef xdkodkY
ruif;aysmufEdkifjCIF;aMumifh oifonf
vuf,meHawmif;jzifh avsmif;í (vuf,m) ajcü (vuf0J)
ajcukdpOf;i,fvGefum wifxm;vsuf
owdorÜZOfESifhjynfhpHkonfjzpfí xtHh[laom
trSwfonmukdjyKumjcaoFhuJhokdkY tdyfjCIF;ukd
jyKavmh? arm^{*3/4}vmef Edk;aomtcg oifonf
tdyfrlcsrf;om b,fajymif;nmjyef vJavsmif;rlcsrf;omukd
tzezfef tm;xkwfonfjzpfí raetHh[k vsifjrefpGm x&m\/
arm^{*3/4}vmef oifonf podkY usifh&rnf/ arm^{*3/4}vmef
xdkYaMumifh (igonf) jrifhaom rmewnf;[laom
ESmarmif;ukd csDyifhí 'g,umwdkY tdrfodkY ruyftHh[k
podkY usifh&rnf? arm^{*3/4}vmef &[ef;honf jrifhaom
rmewnf;[laom ESmarmif;ukd csDyifhí 'g,umwdkY
tdrfodkY uyfa&mufygrl? arm^{*3/4}vmef 'g,umwdkYü
jyKzG,fudpöwdkY &Sdukef\? ,if;jyKzG,f
udpöwdkYaMumifh vlwdkYonf <uvmaom &[ef;ukd
ESvHk;roGif;Edkifukef? xdkESvHk;roGif;Edkif&mü
&[ef;tm; podkY pdwftMuHjzpf&m\-

]],cktcg ighukd ptrsKd;ü tb,folonf
zsufqD;bdoenf;? ,cktcgü pvlwdkYonf igü (cifrifjcif;)
uif;aom oabm&SdMuukef\}}[k (podkY tMuHjzpf&m\)/

podkY vmbfr&jcif;aMumifh ESvHk;romjcif;onf
jzpf&m\? ESvHk;romaom oltm; pdwfysHU
vGifhrljzpf&m\? pdwfysHUvGifhaom oltm;
rapmifhpnf;rl jzpf&m\? rapmifhpnf;aom ol\ pdwf
onform"drS a0;uGmV

arm^{*3/4}vmef xdkYaMumifh (igonf)
qefYusifbufpum;ukd rajymtHh[k podkY usifh&rnf/
arm^{*3/4}vmef qefYusifbufpum;&SdcJhaomf pum;rsm;rl
(rcRwfjzpfvdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf\? pum;rsm;rl
&SdcJhaomf pdwfysHUvGifhrl jzpf\? pdwfysHUvGifh
oltm; rapmifhpnf;rl jzpf\? rapmifhpnf;aomol\ pdwfonf
orm"drS a0;uGmV

arm^{*3/4}vmef igonf tvHk;pHkaom t&mwdkYESifh
qufqHrlukd rcsD;rGrf;? tvHk;pHkaom
t&mwdkYESifhqufqHrlukdom rcsD;rGrf;onf r[kwfao;?
pifppfaomfum; igonf vl &[ef;wdkYESifhqufqHrlukdvnf;
rcsD;rGrf;/ toHenf;ukefaom?
jynf&GmwGefoHr&Sdukefaom? vlwdkY\
taiGUtoufuif;ukefaom? vlwdkY vQKdY0Sufrlukd
jyKjcif;iSg xdkufukefaom? wpfa,mufwnf;
udef;atmif;jcif;iSgavsmufywfaom oabm&Sdonfh
ausmif;wdkYESifh qufqHrlukdrlum; csD;rGrf;\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkY rdefYqdkawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
toQifr[marm^{*3/4}vmefonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

]]toQifbk&m; tb,frQavmufaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh
&[ef;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh wPSmukef&m edAÁmefü
tm^{1/2}HkjyKí (udavomrS) vGwfaom pdwf&Sdol? pifppf
NyD;qHk;rl&Sdol? pifppf a,m*av;yg;jzifh ab;r&Sdol?
pifppf jrwwfaomtusifhukd usifhol? pifppf edAÁmef[k

qdktyfaomtqHk;&Sdol? ewfvIwDkYxuf
jrWfoljzpfygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

arm^{*3/4}vmef pómoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]w&m;tvHk;pHkwdkYukd (wPSmç'd|
dtpGrf;jzifh edpö? okb? okc? twå[k) ESvHk;oGif;&ef
roifh}}[k Mum;emtyfV arm^{*3/4}vmef &[ef;onf](cE"mç
tm,weç "mwf) w&m;tvHk;pHkwdkYukd
rSm;aomtm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;&ef roifh}}[k
podkYomvQifxdkpum;ukd Mum;emtyfV xdk&[ef;onf
w&m;tvHk;pHkukd xl;aom OPfjzifh od\
w&m;tvHk;pHkukd xl;aom OPfjzifh odí
w&m;tvHk;pHkukd ykdif;jcm;í od\
w&m;tvHk;pHkukdykdif;jcm;odí okcukd jzpfap
'ku©ukdjzpfap t'ku©rokukd jzpfap a0'em[lorQukd
cHpm;V xdk&[ef;onf xdka0'emwdkYü rjr][k tzezfef^{1/2}lí
ae\
p]GrufjCIF;uif;rl]0d&m*} tm;jzifhtzezfef^{1/2}lí ae\
csKyfrl]eda&m"} tm;jzifh tzezfef^{1/2}lí ae\
wpfzefpGefYrl]y#dedó^{*3/4}} tm;jzifhtzezfef^{1/2}lí ae\
xdk&[ef;onf xdka0'emwdkYü rjr][k tzezfef^{1/2}lí
aeonf&Sdaomfp]GrufjCIF;uif;rl]0d&m*} tm;jzifh
tzezfef^{1/2}lí aeonf&Sdaomf csKyfrl]eda&m"} tm;jzifh
tzezfef^{1/2}líaeonf&Sdaomf wpfzefpGefYrl]y#dedó^{*3/4}}
tm;jzifh tzezfef^{1/2}lí aeonf&Sdaomf avmuü
wpfpHkwpfckaom w&m;ukdrQ (wPSmç 'd|
dtpGrf;jzifh) rp]Gvrf;? rp]Gvrf;c]haomf wPSmwnf;
[laomwyfrufrl r&Sd? wyfrufrl r&Sdc]haomf
toD;tjcm;yifvQif
udavomNidrf;\?]]y#doaE" aerlukefNyD?
jrWfaomtusifhukd usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöukd
jyKNyD;NyD? p (r*f) udpötvdKyiSg
wpfyg;aomjyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD}}[k (od\)/

arm^{*3/4}vmef prQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh &[ef;onf
tusOf;tm;jzifh wPSmukef&m edAÁmefü htm^{1/2}HkjyKí
(udavomrS) vGwfaom pdwf&Sdol? pifppfNyD;qHk;rl

&Sdol? pifppf a,m*av;yg;jzifh ab;r&Sdol? pifppf
jrwfaom tusifhukd usifhol? pifppf edAÁmef[k
qdktyfaom NyD;qHk;rl&Sdol? ewfvlwdkYxuf jrwfol
jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-arwåokwf

62/ &[ef;wdkY ukodkvfaumif;rlwdkYukd
raMumufMuvifh? &[ef;wdkY
ukodkvfaumif;rlwdkY[laomtrnfonf csrf;omokc\
trnfwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY igonf MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
jyKvkyfqnf;yl;xm;tyfukefaom aumif;rlwdkY\
tvkd&SdzG,f ESpfvkdzG,f jrwfEdk;zG,faom
tusKd;xl;ukd MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
cHpm;zI;onfhtjzpfukd od\? ckepfESpfwdkYywfVHk;
arwåmESifh,SOfaom psmefpdwfukd yGg;zI;NyD?
ckepfESpfwdkYywfVHk; arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfukd
yGg;apí ckepfckaom oH0¥uyf 0d0¥uyfwdkYywfVHk;
pvlyjynfodkY wpfzef rvmNyD? &[ef;wdkY
Moumoavmu ysufonf&Sdaomf igonf
tmbó&bHkodkYuyfa&muf&\? Moumoavmu
wnfyefonf&Sdaomf qdwfokOf;aom (yXrpsmef)
jA[®mhAdrmefü jzpfV &[ef;wdkY xdkyXrpsmef
jA[®mhAdrmefü igonf jA[®mjzpfV r[mjA[®mjzpf\
vTrf;rdk;Edkifoljzpf\
pifppf (tvHk;pHkukd) jrifol jzpf\
jzpfapEdkifol jzpfV &[ef;wdkY igonf ewfwdkYukd
tpdk;&aom odMum;rif; oHk;q,fhajcmufBudrf jzpfzI;\?
tBudrfwpf&mru w&m;apmifhaom w&m;ESifhtnD
rif;jyKaom ork'´&mav;pif;tykdif;tjcm;&Sdonfh
av;uRef;vHk;ukd tpdK;&aom &eftaygif;ukd

atmifjrifaom wdkif;EdkifiHukdwnfNidrfapaom &wem
ckepfyg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom pMu0aw;rif; jzpfCjH\?
&[ef;wdkYxkd (pMu0aw;rif;jzpfaom) ightm;
p&wemckepfyg;wdkYonf jzpfay:ukef/
ponfum;tb,fenf;? pMum&wemç qif&wemç jrif;&wemç
ywåjrm;&wemç rdzk&m;&wemçolaX;&wemç
ckepfckajrmuf om;BuD;&wemwdkY wnf;? xdk
(pMu0aw;rif;jzpfaom ightm;) &J&ifhaom ol&Jaumif;
t*Fg½kyf&Sdaom wpfzufppfonf wdkYukd
ESdrfeif;Edkifaom taxmifruaomom;awmfwdkYonf
&Sdukef/ xdkigonf ork'´&mtqHk; &Sdaom pajrukd
wkWfraqmifrlívuFeufraqmifrlí w&m;ojzifh atmifjrifvsuf
tkyfpdk;cJhNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

csrf;omukd
&SmrSD;MuukefaomolawmfauMif;wkdY?
ukodkvfaumif;rlwdkY\ tusKd;ukd ½IMuavmh?
&[ef;wdkY ckepfESpfwdkYywfvHk; arwåmpdwfukd
yGm;rsm;í oH0¥uyf 0d0¥uyf
ckepfckwdkYywfvHk;pvlYavmuodkY wpfzef rvmNyD/
Moumoavmu ysufonf&Sdaomf
tmbó&bHkodkYuyfa&mufí jzpf&/ avmuonf topfwpfzef
wnfyefvwfaomf qdwfokOf;aom yXrpsmef
jA[®mhBhkü jzpf/ xdktcgü rdrdtvkdodkY
olwpfyg;ukd vkdufapEdkifaom r[m
jA[®mckepfBudrfjzpfzl;/ ewfwdkYukd tpdK;&aom
odMum;rif; oHk;q,fhajcmufBudrfjzpfí ewfwdkY\
rif;tjzpfukd jyKzl;\? ZrÁL'dyfuRef;tjyifukd tpdK;&aom
pMumrif; jzpfzl;/ OD;xdyfü tbdodufoGef;tyfaom
ajrukd tpdK;&aom vllwdkY\ tBuD;trSL; jzpfaom
rif;jzpfzl;\? wkWfraqmif vuFeufraqmifbJ pajrjyifukd
atmifEdkif/ (igonf) pajrjyifü w&m;ESifhtnD rif;jyKí
Edkifhxufrl rjyKbJ w&m;ESifh nDpGm qHk;rcJhNyD/
igonf umr*kPftvHk;pHkwdkYESifhvnf;aumif;?
&wemckepfyg;wdkYESifhvnf; aumif; jynfhpHkaom

rsm;aomOpöm rsm;aomtoHk;taqmif&Sdaom
<u,f0aom trsKd;ü jzpfzl;NyD/ avmuü vlwdkYukd
csD;ajr\$mu faxmufyHhwwfukefaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY &Sdukef\?
xdkbk&m;&SifwdkYonfvnf; paumif;rlonf BuD;rm;aom
tusKd;\ taMumif; yifwnf;? ig\ajrtjyifukd tpdK;&aom
rif;tjzpfonf rysufpD;? rsm;jym;vSaom
toHk;taqmif taqmuftOD;&Sdaom
t&SdeftapmfBuD;rm;aom rif;jzpf\?
ZrÁÜL'dyfajrtjyifukd tpdK;&aomwefcdk;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom tjch t&HESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;jzpf\[k
pw&m;ukd aumif;pGma[mMum;awmfrltyfV
pw&m;ukd Mum;em&onf&Sdaomf tb,folonf
rMunfndKbj &SdEdkif&m tHhenf;?
rnf;npfaomoabm&Sdaom olaomfrSvnf;
MunfndKav&m\? xdkYaMumifh tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd
tvkd&SdolonfBuD;rm;aom tusKd;ukd tvkd&Sdonf jzpfí
bk&m;&SifwdkY\ tqHk;trawmfukd
atmufarhvsufolawmfaumif; w&m;ukd tav;tjrwf jyKtyfV

e0rokwf/

10-b&d,mokwf

63/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü
ouFef;ukd jyif0wfí
oydwfouFef;ukd ,lvsuftemxydPfolaX;\ tdrfodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkifawmfrlV
xdktcgü temxydPfolaX;\ tdrfü vlwdkYonf
jyif;jyus,favmifaom toH&SdMuukefV xdktcg
temxydPfolaX;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
temxydPfolaX;tm;jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

ol<u,f oifhtdrfö vlwdkYonf ig;ukd vk,ufMuaom
wHigwdkYuJhodkY
tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhjyif;jyus,favmifaom
toH&SdMuukefoenf;[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifbk&m; pokZmwmrnfaom tdrfolacR;rudk
<u,f0csrf;omaom trsKd;rS aqmif ,lcJhyg\
xdkacR;ronf a,mu©rrdef;rolukd (a,mu©rrdef;rol[lí)
trSwfrjyK? a,mu©r a,musfm;olukd
(a,mu©ra,musfm;ol[lí) trSwfrjyK? vifa,musfm;ukd
(vifa,musfm;[lí) trSwfrjyK?
jrwpGmbk&m;ukdaomfvnf; t½dktaorjyK? tav;tjrwf
rjyK? rjrwfEdk; rylaZmfyg[k (avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf okZmwmrnfaom
tdrfolacR;rudk]]okZmwm vmcJhOD;}}[k
ac:awmfrl\]]toQifbk&m; aumif;vSygNyD}}[k
okZmwmrnfaom tdrfolacR;ronf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;NyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ukd &Sdcdk;vsufwpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
okZmwmrnfaomtdrfolacR;rtm; jrwpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;ukd rdefYawmfrl\-

okZmwm vifa,musfm;\ r,m;wdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

tb,fcckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

olowfESifh wlaom r,m;? cdk;olESifh wlaom r,m;?
t&SifESifh wlaom r,m;? trdESifh wlaomr,m;? ESrESifh
wlaom r,m;? taqGcifyGef;ESifh wlaom r,m;?
uRefrESifh wlaomr,m;wdkYwnf;/

okZmwm vifa,musfm;\ r,m;wdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

xdkckepfrsKd;aom r,m;wdkYwGif oifonf
tb,fr,m;rsKd;enf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)?

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom bpum;\hteuft"dyÜg,fukd
tus,ftm;jzifh wynfhawmfr rodEdkifyg? toQifbk&m;
awmif;yefyg\? jrwpGmbk&m; tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom bpum;\ teuft"dyÜg,fukd
tus,ftm;jzifhwynfhawmfr odEdkifavmufatmif
a[mMum;awmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

okZmwm xdkodkYjzpfvQif emMum;avmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;avmh? a[mMum;tHh[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k okZmwmrnfao
tdrfolacR;ronf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm;\

jrwpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;awmfukd
a[mMum;awmfrl\~]]vifa,mufsm;\ tMuifr,m;onf
a'gozsufqD;tyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
tpD;tyGg;ukdtpOfapmifha&Smufavhr&Sdbj rdrdvifrS
wjcm;aom a,musfm;wdkYü wyfrufarmvsuf rdrdvifukd
(r½dkrao) rxDrJhjrif atmufarh\? Opömjzifh 0,folukd
owf&ef (tm;xkwfouJhodkaY) tm;xkwfwwf\?
podkYoabm&Sdaom xdkr,m;ukd olowfr[lívnf;aumif;?
r,m;[lívnf;aumif; qdktyf\ (1) vifa,mufsm;\
tMuifr,m;onf rdrd\ t&Sifocifjzpfol vifa,mufsm;
onftwwfynmukdvnf;aumif;?
ukefoG,fjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;? v,f
vkyfjCIF;ukdvnf;aumif;aqmufwnf (pD&if) í &tyfaom
Opömteuf tenf; i,frQaom Opömukdaomfvnf;
tjyifodkYaqmif,ljCIF;iSg tvkd&Sd\? podkY
oabm&Sdaom xdkr,m;ukd ckd;olr[lívnf;aumif;? r,m;
[lívnf;aumif; qdktyf\ (2) vifa,mufsm;\ tMuifr,m;onf
tvkyftukdif vkyf&ef tvkdr&Sd? ysif;&d\? tpm;BuD;\?
pdwfvnf; Murf;wrf;\? ukd,ftrlt&mvnf; Murf;wrf;\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;wdkYukdvnf;qdkwwf\?

vHkYv0D&d,&Sdaom vifudkvnf; ESdyfpufvTrf;rkd;í
usifhwwf\? pokdYoabm&Sdaomxdkr,m;ukd
t&Sifocifr[lívnf;aumif;? r,m;[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfV (3)
vifa,mufsm;\ tMuifr,m;onf tcgcyfodrf; tpD;tyGg;ukd
tpOfapmifh a&Smufavh&Sd\? trdonf om;ukd
tpOfapmifha&SmufouJhodkY vifukd
tpOfapmifha&Smufwwf\?
xdkYaMumifhxdkvifa,musfm; qnf;yl; &SmazGtyfaom
Opömukdapmifha&Smuf\? pokdYoabm&Sdaom
xdkr,m;ukdtrd[lívnf; aumif;? r,m;[lívnf; aumif; qdktyfV
(4) vifa,mufsm;\ tMuifr,m;onf tpfrBuD; ESri,fonf
armifü ½dkao ouJhodkY xdkYtwlrdrdvifü ½dkao\?
t&SufESifh,SOfaom pdwf&Sd\? vif\ tvkdodkY
vkdufwwf\? pokdYoabm&Sdaomxdkr,m;ukd tpfr
ESr[lívnf; aumif;? r,m;[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfV (5)
vifa,mufsm;\ tMuifr,m;onf pavmuü taqGcifyGef;onf
MumjrirfhrS a&mufvmaomtaqGcifyGef;ukd jrifi
vGefpGm 0rf;ajrmufouJhodkY vifukd jrifi vGefpGm
0rf;ajrmuf\? trsKd;ESifhjynfhpHk\? oDv&Sd\? vifü
½dkaopGmusifhwwf\? pokdY oabm&Sdaom
xdkr,m;ukdtaqGcifyGef;[lívnf;aumif;? r,m;[lívnf;aumif;
qdktyfV (6) vifa,mufsm;\ tMuifr,m;onf (vifa,musfm;u)
wkfwvSifuefukd ukdifí
owfykwfjcf; jzifhNcdrf;ajcmuftyfaomfvnf; trsufxGufjcf;
xdwfvfYjcf; r&Sd? (a'gojzifh) rjypfrSm;aom
pdwf&Sd\? vifukd onf;chwwf\? trsuf xGufjcf; r&Sd?
vif\ tvkdodkY vdkufwwf\? pokdYoabm&Sdaomxdkr,m;
ukd uRefr[lívnf;aumif;? r,m;[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfV (7)
pavmuü tMuifr,m;ukd olowfESifh wlaom r,m;?
cdk;olESifh wlaom r,m;? t&SifESifhwlaom r,m;[k
qdktyf\? oDvr&Sdaom oabm&Sd\? Murf;MuKwfaom
oabm&Sd\? vifukdh½dkaojcf; r&Sd?
xdkr,m;rsKd;wdkYonf cE"mukd,f ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü i&JodkYvm;&ukefV (1-3)

pavmuü tMuifr,m;ukd trdESifh wlaom r,m;? ESrESifh
wlaom r,m;? taqGcifyGef;ESifhwlaom r,m;?
uRefrESifh wlaom r,m;[k qdktyf\? oDvü wnfaom
oabm&Sd\? MumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk;apmifhpnf; wwfl\? xdkr,m;rsKd;wdkYonf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&mjzpfaom ewfjynfodkY vm;&ukef\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

(4-7)

okZmwm vifa,musfm;\r,m;wdkYonf
pckepfrsKd;wdkYyifwnf;?
xdkr,m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYwGifoifonf tb,ftsrKd;tpm;enf;
[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ,aeYrSpí
wynfhawmfruk vifa,musfm;\ uRefrESifh wlaomr,m;[lí
rSwfawmfrylg[k (avQmuf\)/

'orokwf/

11-aum"eokwf

64/ &[ef;wdkY &efolwdkY ESpfouftyfukefí
&efolwdkY\ tusKd;ukd jyKwwfukefaom
pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf trsufxGufaom
rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif;
a&mufvmukef\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf
tqif;rvSygrlum;aumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&SdV xdkodkY
tvkd&Sdjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
&efolonf&efbufjzpfol\ tqif;vSjcif;ü rESpfouf/ &[ef;wdkY

trsufxGufavh&Sdaom pa,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd
trsufa'goonf ESdyfpuftyf\? trsufa'goonf tpOfvkduftyf\?
xdktrsufxGufaomyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tu,fí aumif;pGm
a&csKd;tyf aumif;pGm vdrf;usHtyfonfjzpfí
qHrkwfqdwfukd&dwfNyD;vQif aumif;rGef jzLpifaom
t0wfukd 0wfqif&apumrl? xdkolonf trsufa'go
ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí tqif;rvSonfomvQif jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY
&efolwdkY ESpfouftyfí &efolwdkY\tusKd;ukd
jyKwwfaom pyXroabmonf trsufxGufaom
rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif;
a&mufvm\

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf qif;&JpGm tdyfae&
ygrlaumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&Sd\? xdkodkY
tvkd&Sdjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
&efolonf&efbufjzpfol\ csrf;ompGm tdyfae&jcif;ü
rESpfouf/ &[ef;wdkY trsufxGufavh &Sdaompa,musfm;
yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd trsufa'goonf ESdyfpuftyf\? trsufa'goonf
tpOfvkduf tyf\? xdktrsufxGufaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf tu,fí
yv'if? arG;&SnfaumaZmBuD;?
yef;ajymufjc,fom;arG;tcif;? 0Hydkifha&tcif;jrwf?
(eDaom) rsufESmMuufESifh tHk;eDESpfzuf&Sd
ae&mwdkYü tdyfí ae&apumrl? xdkolonf trsufa'go
ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí qif;&JpGmomvQif tdyfae&\
&[ef;wdkY&efolwdkY ESpfouftyfí &efolwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd jyKwwfaom p'kwd,oabmonf
trsufxGufaom rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif; a&mufvm\

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf tusKd;pD;yGg;
rsm;jym;pGmjzpfxfGef;rl&Sdol rjzpfygrlum;
aumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&Sd\? xdkodkY
tvkd&Sdjcif;onfhtb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY
&efolonf &efbufjzpfol\ tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sdrlü rESpfouf/

&[ef;wdkYtrsufxGufavh&Sdaom
ba,musfm;yk^{*3/4}dKvfukd trsufa'goonf ESdyfpuftyf\?
trsufa'goonftpOfvkduftyf\? tusKd;pD;yGg;r&Sdonfukd
,lírlívnf;]]igonf tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sdonfukd ,ltyfNyD}}
[k rSwfxif\? tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sdonfukd ,lírlvnf;]]igonf
tusKd;pD;yGg; r&Sdonfukd ,ltyfNyD}}[krSwfxif\?
trsufa'go ESdyfpuftyfaom xdkoltm; tcsif;csif;
qefYusifbufjzpfukefí ,ltyfukefaom pw&m;wdkYonf
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; pD;yGg;rJh&ef
qif;&J&ef jzpfukef\ &[ef;wdkY &efolwdkY ESpfouftyfí
&efolwdkY\ tusKd;ukd jyKwwfaom
pwwd,oabmonftrsufxGufaom rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif; a&mufvm\

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf pnf;pdrfOpöm&Sdolrjzpfygrl
aumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&Sd\? xdkodkY tvkd&Sdjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &efolonf&efbufjzpfafaom ol\
pnf;pdrfOpöm&Sdrlü rESpfouf/ &[ef;wdkY
trsufxGufavh&Sdaom trsufa'goonf ESdyfpuftyfaom
trsufxGufjcif;jzifh tpOfvkdufaom xdk,a,musfm;\
x<uvHkYvjzifh&tyfukefaom vuf^{1/2}Hk;tm;ukd;
qnf;yl;tyfukefaom acR;'D;'D;usjzpfaptyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh,SOfukef w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom
pnf;pdrfOpömwkYukdvnf; rif;wdkYonf rif;\
b@mwdkufü oGif;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY &efolwdkY
ESpfouftyfí &efolwdkY\ tusKd;ukd jyKwwfaom
ppwkw→oabmonf trsufxGufaom
rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif;
a&mufvm\

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf tjcHt&H&Sdol
rjzpfygrlaumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&Sd\? xdkodkY
tvkd&Sdjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
&efolonf&efbufjzpfafaom ol\ tjcHt&H&Sdrlü rESpfouf/

&[ef;wdkY trsufxGufavh&Sdaom
pa,musfm;yk*³/₄dKvfukd trsufa'goonf ESdyfpuftyf\?
trsufa'goonf tpOfvkduftyf\?
xdkyk*³/₄dKvftm;rarhavsmhjCIF;jzifh &tyfaom
tjCHt&HrSvnf; trsufxGufjCIF;jzifh ESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí
ysufpD;\? &[ef;wdkY &efolwdkY ESpfouftyfí
&efolwdkY\ tusKd;ukd jyKwwfaom pylöroabmonf
trsufxGufaom rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif; a&mufvmV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf taqGcifyGef;&Sdolrjzpfygrl
aumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&Sd\? podkY tvkd&SdCIF;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY&efolonf &efbufjzpfol\
taqGcifyGef;&Sdrlü rESpfouf/ &[ef;wdkY
trsufxGufavh&Sdaom trsufxGufjCIF;jzifh
ESdyfpuftyfaom trsufxGufjCIF;jzifh tpOfvkdufaom
pa,musfm;yk*³/₄dKvfukd taqGcifyGef; tuRrf;0ifol
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonfvnf; a0;pGm
a&SmifMuOfukef\? &[ef;wdkY &efolwdkYESpfouftyfí
&efolwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ukd jyKwwfaom bq|oabmonf
trsufxGufaomrdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;?
a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif; a&mufvmV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &efolonf
&efbufjzpfoltm;]]polonf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JodkY usa&mufygrlum;
aumif;av&m\}}[k tvkd&Sd\? xdkodkYtvkd&SdCIF;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? &[ef;wdkY &efolonf &efbufjzpfafom
ol\ ok*wdbHkodkY a&mufrlü rESpfouf/ &[ef;wdkY
trsufxGufavh&Sdaom trsufxGufjCIF;jzifh
ESdyfpuftyfaom trsufxGufjCIF;jzifh tpOfvkdufaom
pa,musfm;yk*³/₄dKvfonf ukd,fjzifh 'kp¹/₂dkufukd
usifh\? Elwfjzifh 'kp¹/₂dkufukd usifh\? pdwfjzifh

'kp½dkufukd usifh\? xdktrsufxGufolonf ukd,fjzifh
'kp½dkufukd usifhí Elwfjzifh 'kp½dkufukd usifhí
pdwfjzifh 'kp½dkufukdusifhí cE"mukd,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&mhysufpD;í usa&muf&m i&JodkY
trsufxGufjcif;onf ESdyfpuftyfonf jzpfí a&muf&\
&[ef;wdkY&efolwdkY ESpfouftyfí &efolwdkY\
tusKd;ukd jyKwwfaom powåroabmonftrsufxGufaom
rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif;
a&mufvm\

&[ef;wdkY &efolwdkY ESpfouftyfukefí &efolwdkY\
tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd jyKwwfukefaom
pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wdkYonf trsufxGufaom
rdef;rodKYvnf;aumif;? a,musfm;odkYvnf;aumif;
a&mufvmukef\[k (a[mawmfrl\)/

trsufxGufavh&Sdolonf tqif;rvS? xdkolonf
qif;&JpGmvnf; tdyf& ae&\?
xdkrSwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sd\[k rSwf,lí
tusKd;pD;yGg;rjhonfh tjzpfodkY a&muf\
trsufxGufwwfaom trsufa'go ESdyfpuftyfaom
a,musfm;onf xdktrsufxGufrlaMumifhukd,f Elwfjzifh
owfykwfn\$Of;qJrlukd jyKí Opöm\ qHk;½IH;jcif;odkY
a&muf\ trsufa'gownf;[laom ,pfjcif;jzifh ,pfaom
a,musfm;onf tjcHt&H tausmftapmr&SdonfhtjzpfokdY
a&muf\? aqGrsKd;rdwfo*F[wdkYonfvnf; aumif;?
cspfuRrf;0ifukefaomolwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
trsufxGufolukd a&SmifMuOfukef\ trsufa'goonf
tusKd;pD;yGg;rjhukd jzpfapwwf\? trsufa'goonf
pdwfukd zsufqD;wwf\? pdwf\twGif;ü ab;ukd
jzpfapwwf\? xdkodkYaom taMumif;ukd ynmEkHYol
vltaygif;onfrodacs/ trsufxGufolonf tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd
rodEdkif? trsufxGufolonf taMumif; w&m;ukd
rjrifEdkif? trsufa'goonf owå0gukd ESdyfpufaomtcg
tvGef rkdufrJrlonf jzpf\ trsufxGufaom olonf

jyKEdkifcJaom trlukd jyKvG,faom trluJhodkY
cRwf ,Gif;ap\? xdkolonf aemuftcgü trsufa'go
ajyaysmufonf&Sdaomf rD;avmifouJhodkY ylyef&V
tMuif trsufa'goaMumifh owå0gwdkYonf
trsufxGufukef\? xdktrsuf a'goonftMuiftcgü jzpfay:\?
xdktcgü rD;onf waxmif;axmif; xaom tckd;ukd
jybdouJhodkYt&Sdeftapmfuif;rJhaom
rsufESm&Sdonfh tjzpfukd jyV xdktrsufxGufoltm;
&Sufrl xdwfvefYrl r&Sd? xdktrsufxGufolonf
(qHk;rtyfaom) pum;ukd½dkaorl r&Sd? trsufa'go
ESdyfpufaom oltm; rSDcdk&m wfpfHkwpf&mrQ
rjzpfEdkifacs/ ylyefaomu a&mufapwwfukefaom tMuif
(tzowfjcif;paom) uHwdkY onf orx0dyóemw&m;wdkYrS
a0;uGmukef/
xdktaMumif;uHwdkYukd[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
ajymMum;aytHh? xdkpum;ukdemMuukefavmh/
trsufxGufolonf tzukdowf ww\? trsufxGufolonf trdukd
owf ww\? trsufxGufolonf &[EÅmukd owfww\?
trsufxGufolonf ykxkZOfukd owfwwf\ trdarG;jrLtyfaom
om;onf pavmuukd awGUjrif&\? toufukd
ay;wwfonfhNidrf;at;aom xdktrdukdaomfvnf;
trsufxGufol ykxkZOfonf owfwwf\ xdkowå0gwdkYonf
ukd,fcsif;pm w&m;&SdMuukef\? rdrduk,fukdomvQif
vGefpGm cspftyf\? trsufxGufolonf trsKd;rsKd;aom
tm½HkwkYü awGa0onf jzpfí
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;wdkYaMumifhrdrduk,fukd
owfwwf\ rdrduk,fukd oefvsufjzifh owfukef\?
awGa0ukefonf jzpfí tqdyfukd pm;ukef\?
BuKd;jzifhaESmifzJGUí (qJJGBuKd;csí) aoukef\?
awmifay:rSaomfvnf;aumif;?
acsmufxJodkYaomfvnf;aumif; (ckefcsí) aoukef/
pD;yGg;csrf;omukd zsufqD;wwf rdrduk,fukd
aoapwwfonfh trlwdkYukd
jyKukefaomfvnf;rod&SdMuukef?

trsufxGufjCIF;oabmonf ysufpD;aMumif; jzpf\? pa'goonf
aum"toGifjzifhjzpf\? (ESvHk;tdrf) *lÜ udef;\? aorif;\
ausmhuGif;ozG,f jzpfV wdka'goukd ynm
0D&d,or®m'd|d (ynm)[laom qHk;rjCIF;jzifh
y,fjzwf&mV ynm&Sdonf xdktukodkvfukd t<uif;rjh
y,fjzwfouJodkY xdkdYtwlomvQif igwkdYtm;
ESvHk;rom,mrsufESmr&Tifaom tjzpfonf rjzpfapvifh[k
ESvHk; jyKNyD;vQif ukodkvfw&m;wdkYukd
usifhukef&mV a'gouif;uGmí yifyef;jCIF;r&Sdukefaom
avmbuif;uGmí jiLplrl r&Sdukef aom,Ofaus;ukefaom
yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf trsufa'goukd y,fazsmufvsuf
tmoa0gw&m; r&Sdukefrlíudavom
Nidrf;at;Muavukefownf;/

{um'orokwf/

ajcmufckajrmuf tAsmuw0*f NyD;V

7-r[m0*f 1-[d&DMowåyÜokwf

65/ &[ef;wdkY [d&DMowåyÜw&m;r&SdcJhvQif
[d&DMowåyÜcsKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm; £NE
´d,oH0&oDvonf ysufpD;&maomtaMumif;&Sd\? £NE
´d,oH0&oDv r&SdcJhvQif £NE
´d,oH0&oDvcsKdUwJhaom&[ef;tm;
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvonf ysufpD;&maom
taMumif;&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvr&SdcJhvQif
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvcsKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm;
or®morm"donf ysufpD;&maom taMumif;&Sd\?
or®morm"dr&SdcJhvQif or®morm"dcsKdUwJhaom
&[ef;tm;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom
ÓPftjrif],xmblwÓP'óe} onf ysufpD;&maom
taMumif;&Sd\?[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom
ÓPftjrifr&SdcJhvQif[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom

ÓPftjrifcsKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm; 0#fqif;&Jü
NiD;aiGUaomedAdÁ'gÓPfc 0#fqif;&Jü wyfjCIF;uif;aom
0d&m*ÓPfonf ysufpD;&maom taMumif;&Sd\
edAdÁ'gÓPfc 0d&m*ÓPfr&SdcJhvQif edAdÁ'gÓPfc
0d&m* ÓPfcKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm;
t&[wâzdkvfESifht&[wâzkdvfukd qifjCIFwwfaom
ypöa0u©PmÓPf tjrifonf ysufpD;&maom
taMumif;&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY Oyrmaomfum; opfyifonf tcufç
t&GufysufpD;cJhvQif xdkopfyif\ tayG;onfvnf;
jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&muf? tcGHonfvnf;aumif;?
tumonfvnf;aumif;? tESpfonfvnf;aumif;
jynfhpHkjcif;odkY ra&muf/ &[ef;wdkY
pOyrmwlmvQif

[d&DMowâYÜw&m;r&SdcJhvQif[d&DMowâYÜÜcsKdU
wJhaom &[ef;tm; £NE´d,oH0&oDvonf ysufpD;&maom
taMumif;&Sd\? £NE´d,oH0&oDvr&SdcJhvQif £NE
´d,oH0&oDvcsKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm;

ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvonf ysufpD;&maom
taMumif;&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvr&SdcJhvQif
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvcsKdUwJhaom

&[ef;tm;or®morm"donf ysufpD;&maomtaMumif;
&Sd\? or®morm"dr&SdcJhvQif or®morm"d
csKdUwJhaom&[ef;tm;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom
ÓPftjrif],xmblwÓP'óe} onf

ysufpD;&maomtaMumif;&Sd\?[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odaom ÓPftjrifr&SdcJhvQif[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom
ÓPftjrifcsKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm; 0#fqif;&Jü

NiD;aiGUaom edAdÁ'gÓPfc 0#fqif;&Jü wyfjCIF; uif;aom
0d&m*ÓPfonf ysufpD;&maom taMumif;&Sd\
edAdÁ'gÓPfc 0d&m*ÓPfr&SdcJhvQif edAdÁ'gÓPfc
0d&m*ÓPfcKdUwJhaom &[ef;tm; t&[wâzkdvfESifh
t&[wâzdkvfukd qifjCIFwwfaom ypöa0u©PmÓPfonf
ysufpD;&maom taMumif;&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY [d&DMowåyÜÜw&m;&SdcJhvQif
 [d&DMowåyÜESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; £NE
 ´d,oH0&oDvonf jynfhpHk&maom taMumif;&Sd\? £NE
 ´d,oH0&oDv&SdcJhvQif £NE´d,oH0&oDvESifh
 jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvonf
 jynfhpHk&maom taMumif;&Sd\?
 ygwdarmu©oH0&oDv&SdcJhvQif ygwdarmu©oH0&
 oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm; or®morm"donf
 jynfhpHk&maomtaMumif;&Sd\?
 or®morm"d&SdcJhvQif or®morm"dESifh
 jynfhpHkaom &[ef;tm;[kwfwdkif;rSefpGmodaom
 ÓPftjrif onf jynfhpHk&maom taMumif;&Sd\?
 [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
 odaomÓPftjrif&SdcJhvQif[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaom
 ÓPftjrif&Sdaom &[ef;tm; edAdÁ'gÓPfç0d&m*ÓPfonf
 jynfhpHk&maom taMumif;&Sd\? edAdÁ'gÓPfç
 0d&m*ÓPf&SdcJhvQif edAdÁ'gÓPfç0d&m*ÓPfESifh
 jynfhpHk&maom &[ef;tm; t&[wå zkdvfESifh
 t&[wåzdkvfukd qifjciwwfaomypöa0u©PmÓPftjrifonf
 jynfhpHk&maom taMumif; &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
 Oyrmaomfum;opfyifonf tcufç t&GufwdkYESifh
 jynfhpHkcJhvQif xdkopfyif\ tayG;onfvnf;
 jynfhpHkjcif;okdYa&muf\? tcHGonfvnf;aumif;?
 tumonfvnf;aumif;? tESpf onfvnf;aumif;
 jynfhpHkjcif;odkYa&muf\ &[ef;wdkY pOyrmtwlvQif
 [d&DMowåyÜw&m; &SdcJhvQif [d&DMowåyÜESifh
 jynfhpHkaom&[ef;tm; £NE´d,oH0&oDvonf
 jynfhpHk&maom taMumif; &Sd\y/
 t&[wåzdkvfukdqifjciwwfaom ypöa0u©PmÓPfonfvnf;
 jynfhpHk&maom taMumif; &Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-owåol&d,okwf

66/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
trÁygvdo&ufO,smOfü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYukd]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
ac:awmfrl\]]toQifbk&m;}}[líxdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;ukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;ukdrdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf rjrJMuukef?
&[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf tjrJrwnfMuukef?
&[ef;wdkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf om,mtyfaom
oabmr&SdMuukef? &[ef;wdkY
tvHk;pHkaomocFg&w&m;wdkYü tvGefvQif
NiD;aiGUxdkufukef\? wyfrufjcif; uif;&ef xdkufukef\
(ocFg&w&m;wdkYrS) uRwfvGwf&ef xdkufukef\

&[ef;wdkY jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onf
tvsm;tm;jzifh ,lZem&Spfaomif;av;axmif &Snfvsm;\?
teHtm;jzifh ,lZem&Spfaomif;av;axmif
us,f\? ,lZem&Spfaomif;av;axmifwdkifwdkif
r[mork'´&mü
epfjrKyf\? ,lZem&Spfaomif;av;axmifwkdifwdkif
r[mok'´&mrS ay:wuf\

&[ef;wdkY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aom tcgukd
vGefojzifh rsm;pGmaomESpf rsm;pGmaom
ESpft&mESpftaxmif ESpftodef;wdkYywfVHk;
rkd;r&Gm? xdkrkd;r&GmaomtcgrsKd;
&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkYrkd;r&GmvQif
pADZ*grfblw*grfjzpfukefonfh aq;opfyif jrufopfyif
awmpdk;opfyif[lorQwdkYonfajcmufaoGUukef\
txl;ojzifh ajcmufaoGUukef\? rjzpfyGg;ukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ocFg& w&m;wdkYonfrjrJMuukef? &[ef;wdkY
ocFg&w&m;wdkYonf podkY tjrJrwnfMuukef/y/
uRwfvGwf&efxdkufukef\

&[ef;wkdY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aom tcgukd
vGefojzifh ESpfckajrmufaom aeonf xGuf ay:\?
xkdaeESpfpif; xGufaomtcgrsKd; &SdonfomvQifwnf;/
&[ef;wkdY

ESpfckajrmufaomaexGufay:vmjCIF;aMumifh jrpfi,f
tkdifi,f[lorQtm;vHk;wkdYonf cef;ajcmufukef\
txl;ojzifhcef;ajcmufukef\? (a&wpfpufrQ) r&Sdukef/
&[ef;wkdY ocFg&w&m;wkdYonf pokdY rjrJMuukef/y/

uRwfvGwf&ef xkdufukef\

&[ef;wkdY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aom tcgukd
vGefojzifh (ESpfckajrmufaom aexGufay:NyD;aemuf)
oHk;ckajrmufaom aeonf xGufay:vm\
xkdae oHk;pif;xGufay:aom
tcgrsKd;onf&SdonfomvQifwnf;? &[ef;wkdY

oHk;ckajrmufaom aexGufay:vmjCIF;aMumifh
**Fg ,rHkemtpd&0wD o&bl r[D[laom tvHk;pHkaom
jrpFBuD;ig;pif;wkdYonf cef;ajcmufukef\
txl;ojzifhcef;ajcmufukef\? (a&wpfpufrQ) r&Sdukef/
&[ef;wkdY ocFg&w&m;wkdYonf pokdY rjrJMuukef/y/
uRwfvGwf &ef xkdufukef\

&[ef;wkdY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aom tcgukd
vGefojzifh (oHk;ckajrmufaom ae xGufay:NyD;aemuf)
av;ckajrmufaom aeonf xGufay:vm\
xkdaeav;pif;xGufay:vmaom
tcgrsKd;onf&SdonfomvQifwnf;? &[ef;wkdY

av;ckajrmufaom aexGufay:vmjCIF;aMumifh
taemwwåoD[yygw &xum& uPÖrk@ ukPmv q'´EÅ rE
´mudeD[laom þtkdifBuD;wkdYonf
&Sdukef\? ,if;tkdifBuD;wkdYrS jrpFBuD;wkdYonf
pD;ukef\? xkda&tkdifBuD; ckepfTKdifwkdYonf
cef;ajcmufukef\? txl;ojzifh cef;ajcmufukef\? (a&
wpfpufrQ) r&Sdukef/ &[ef;wkdY ocFg&w&m;wkdYonf
pokdYrjrJMuukef/y/ uRwfvGwf&ef xkdufukef\

&[ef;wkdY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aom tcgukd
vGefojzifh (av;ckajrmuf aexGufay:NyD; aemuf)
ig;ckajrmufaom aeonf xGufay:vm\
xkdaeig;pif;xGufay:vmaom
tcgrsKd;onf&SdonfomvQifwnf;/ &[ef;wkdY
ig;ckajrmufae xGufay:vmjcif;aMumifh
r[mork'´&mü ,lZemwpf&mavmufaom
a&wkdYonf ,kwfavsmhukef\? ,lZemESpf&m ,lZemoHk
;&m ,lZemav;&m,lZemig;&m ,lZemajcmuf&m ,lZemc
kepf&mavmufrQaom a&wkdYonf ,kwfavsmhukef\
xef;yifckepfjyefavmufrQomvQif r[mork'´&mü a&onf
wnf\? ajcmufjyef ig;jyef av;jyef oHk;jyefESpfjyef
xef;yifwfpfjyefavmufrQomvQif a&onf wnf\
vufckyfckepfazmifavmufrQomvQifr[mork'´&mü a&onf
wnf\? vufckyf ajcmufazmif ig;azmif av;azmif
oHk;azmif ESpfazmifwpfazmif vufckyf
azmif0ufrQavmufomvQif cg;avmufrQomvQif
'l;avmufrQomvQif ajcusif;0wf]zrsuf} rQavmufomvQif
a&onf wnf\ &[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum;
wefaqmifrkef;vtcgü rkd;BuD;onf;xefpGm
&Gmonf&Sdaomf xkdxkdt&yf0,f EGm;ajc&mwkdYü
a&wnfukefouJhokdY &[ef;wkdYptwlomvQif
xkdxkdt&yfü ajcusif;0wf]zrsuf} rQavmufukefaom
a&wkdYonfom r[mork'´&mü wnfukef\? &[ef;wkdY
ig;pif;ajrmufae xGufay:vmjcif;aMumifh ork'´&mü
a&onfvufwfpfqpfavmufrQ r&Sdawmhacs/ &[ef;wkdY
ocFg&w&m;wkdYonf pokdY rjrJMuukef/y/
uRwfvGwf&ef xkdufukef\

&[ef;wkdY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aom tcgukd
vGefojzifh (ig;pif;ajrmuf aexGufay:vmNyD;aemuf)
ajcmufpif;ajrmufaeonf xGufay:vm\
xGufay:vmaomtcgrsKd;onf&SdonfomvQifwnf;/
&[ef;wkdY ajcmufckajrmufae xGufay:vmjcif;aMumifh
pr[myx0DajrBuD;onfvnf;aumif;?

jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onfvnf;aumif; tckd;xGufukef\?
vGefpGm tckd;xGufukef\? vGefpGm
taxGaxGtjym;jym; tckd;xGufukef\ &[ef;wkdY
tkd;xdef;onfwkdY\ tkd;zkwf&m jzpfaomtkd;zkdukd
rD;wkdufonf&Sdaomf a&S;OD;pGm
tckd;xGufouJhokdY vGefpGm tckd;xGufouJhokdY
vGefpGmtaxGaxGtjym;jym; tckd;xGufouJhokdY
ptwlomvQif ajcmufpif;ajrmuf
aexGufay:jcif;aMumifhþr[myx0DajrBuD;onfvnf;aumif;
? jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onfvnf;aumif; tckd;xGufukef\?
vGefpGm tckd;xGufukef\? vGefpGm
taxGaxGtjym;jym; tckd;xGufukef\ &[ef;wkdY
ocFg&w&m;hwkdYonf pokdY rjrJMuukef/y/
uRwfvGwf&ef xkdufukef\

&[ef;wkdY wpf&Hwpfcg &Snfvsm;aomtcgukd
vGefojzifh (ajcmufpif;ajrmuf aexGufay:NyD;aemuf)
ckepfpif;ajrmufaeonf xGufay:vm\? xkdae ckepfpif;
xGufay:vmaom tcgrsKd;onf&SdonfomvQifwnf;/
&[ef;wkdY ckepfckajrmufae xGufay:vmjcif;aMumifh
þr[myx0DajrBuD;onfvnf;aumif;?
jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onfvnf;aumif; tvQHnD;nD; rD;cJBuD;
jzpfukef\? tvQHwajymifajymif awmufavmifukef\?
(avmu"mwfBuD;twGif;ü) wpfpyfwnf;aom
rD;awmufrD;vQHBuD;wkdY jzpfay:vmukef\?
&[ef;wkdY rD;awmufavmifaom rD;avmifuRrf;aom
þajrBuD;\vnf;aumif;? jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;\vnf;aumif;
rD;awmufrD;vQHonf av[kefyifhwiftyfonf
jzpfijA[®mhjynfwkdifatmif wufa&muf\? &[ef;wkdY
awmufavmifaeom avmifuRrf;aeaom BuD;rm;onfh
rD;tpkESdyfpuftyfonfjzpfí ysufpD;aeaom
jrif;rkd&fawmifBuD;\ ,lZemwpf&m&Sd (ausmufvTm)
ausmufxG#fBuD;wkdYonfvnf; NyKduGJ ysufpD;ukef\?
,lZemESpf&m ,lZemoHk;&m ,lZemav;&m,lZemig;&m
&Sd (ausmufvTm) ausmufxG#fwkdYonfvnf;

ysufpD;ukef\? &[ef;wkdY awmufavmifaeaom
avmifuRrf;aeaom pr[myx0DajrBuD;\vnf;aumif;?
jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;\vnf;aumif;jymukd
rawGUjrir&awmhacs? rD;aoG;ukd
rawGUjrir&awmhacs? &[ef;wkdY
awmufavmifaeaomavmifuRrf;aeaom axmywf\
vnf;aumif;? qD\vnf;aumif; jymukd rawGUjrir&
rD;aoG;ukdrawGUjrir&ouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
pOyrmtwlomvQif awmufavmifaeaom
avmifuRrf;aeaompr[myx0DajrBuD;\vnf;aumif;?
jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;\vnf;aumif; jymESifh
rD;aoG;ukdrawGUjrir& awmhacs/ &[ef;wkdY
ocFg&w&m;wkdYonf pokdY rjrJMuukef?
&[ef;wkdYocFg&w&m;wkdYonf pokdY tjrJrwnfMuukef?
&[ef;wkdY ocFg&w&m;wkdYonf pokdYom,mtyfaom
oabmr&SdMuukef/ &[ef;wkdY tvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&w&m;wkdYü tvGefvQifNiD;aiGUxkdufukef\
wyfjcif;uif;&ef oifh\? (ocFg&w&m;wkdYrS)
uRwfvGwf&ef xkdufukef\

&[ef;wkdY]]pr[myx0DajrBuD;onfvnf;aumif;?
jrif;rkd&fawmifrif;onfvnf;aumif;avmifuRrf;ukefvwåHY
ysufpD;ukefvwåHY (bmwpfckrQ) r&SdukefvwåHY}}?
&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mü edAÁmefukdjrirNyD;ukefaom
t&d,myk³/₄KdvfwkdYukd xm;í tb,folonf
odEkdifvdrfhrnfenf;?
tb,folonf,HkMunfEkdifvdrfhrnfenf;/

&[ef;wkdY a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; t,l0g'wDxGifaom
umr*kPfwkdYü (0du©rÇey[mefjzifh) pGJrurfluif;aom
okaewårnfaom q&monf jzpfay:zl;\? &[ef;wkdY
okaewåq&mBuD;tm; t&mru rsm;pGmukefaom
wynfhwkdYonf &Sdukef\? &[ef;wkdY
okaewåq&mBuD;onf wynfhwkdYtm;jA[®mhjynfü
jzpf&ef w&m;a[mV &[ef;wkdY okaewåq&mBuD;onf
jA[®mhjynfü jzpf&efw&m;a[monf&Sdaomf

tqHk;trukd tukeftpif odukefaom wynfhwkdYonf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;íaoNyD;onfrS aemufü
aumif;aomvm;&m jA[®mhjynfokdY a&mufukef\
tqHk;trukd tukeftpifrodukefaom wynfhwkdYonf
cE"mukd,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü tcsKdUaom
olwkdYonfy&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwkdY\
toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&mufukef\
edr®me&wdewfwkdY\
toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&mufukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf wkodwm ewfwkdY\
toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&mufukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf ,mrmewfwkdY\
toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&mufukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf wm0wðom
ewfwkdY\
toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&mufukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf pwkr[m&mZfewfwkdY\
toif;0iftjzpfokdY a&mufukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf Opömrsm;jym;aom
rif;rsKd;ü jzpfukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf Opömrsm;jym;aom
ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfhukef\
tcsKdUaom olwkdYonf Opömrsm;jym;aom
olaX;rsKd;ü jzpfukef\

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü okaewåq&mBuD;tm; þtMuHonf
jzpf\ -

]]wrvGefb0ü wynfhwkdYESifh vm;&m]*wd}
wlrQaom tjzpfrsKd;onf ightm; roifhawmf? tu,fí igonf
(yXrpsmefxuf vGefjrwfaom) arwåmukd
yGg;rsm;&ygrl aumif;av&m\}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü okaewåq&mBuD;onf
ckepfESpfwkdYywfvHk; arwåmESifh,SOfaom
psmefpdwfukdyGg;rsm;í oH0¥ 0d0¥uyf
ckepfckwkdYywfvHk; þumrbHkokdY wpfzef
jyefrvmNyD? &[ef;wkdYavmu ysufonf&Sdaomf
tmbó&jA[®mhbHkokdY a&muf\
avmuwnfjyefvQif qdwfokOf;aomyXrpsmef
jA[®mhbHkü jzpfV/
&[ef;wkdY xkdyXrpsmefjA[®mhbHkü jrwwfaom

jA[®mrif;BuD;jzpfíolwpyfg;wkdYukd
vTrf;rkd;EkdifNyD;vQif olwpyfg;wkdYu
rvTrf;rkd;EkdifbJ pifppf
jrifpGrf;Ekdifaomolwpyfg;wkdYukd rdrdtvkdokdY
vkdufapEkdifaom jA[®m jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY ewfwkdYukd tpkd;&aom odMum;rif;
oHk;q,fajcmufBudrf jzpf\?
tBudrfwpyf&mrupMum&wemukd vnfapwwfaom
w&m;apmifhaom w&m;rif;jzpfhaom ork'´&mav;pif;
tqHk;&Sdaom ajrukd tpdK;&aom ppfajrjyifukd
atmifNyD;aom Zeyk'fü jrJrHonf\ tjzpfokdY
a&mufaom&wem ckepyfg;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
pMumrif;jzpf\? xkdpMumrif;tm; &J&ifhí
vHkYvOD&d,&Sdukefaomolwpyfg;ppfonfukd
ESdrfeif;&ef pGrf;Ekdifukefaom taxmifruaom
om;awmfwkdYonf &Sdukef\? xkdpMumrif;onf
ork'´&mtqHk;&Sdaom (pMum0Vmawmifukd
tykdif;tjcm;jyKí wnfonfh) pajrBuD; ukd 'Pfrxm;bJ
vufeufrukdifbJ w&m;jzifhomvQif atmifjrifí pkd;tkyfvuf
aeV

&[ef;wkdY xkd okaewâq&mBuD;aomfrSvnf; pokdY
touf&Snfygvsuf pokdY MumjrifhpGmwnfygvsuf
y#doaE"aejcif; tkdjcif; aojcif; ylaqG;jcif; ikda<u;jcif;
qif;&Jjcif;ESvHk;rom,mjcif; jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wkdYrS
rvGwfuif;? qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwfuif;[lí igqkd\? xkdokdY
rvGwf uif;jcif;onf tb,hfaMumifhenf;? av;yg;aom
w&m;wkdYukd avsmfpGmrodjcif;aMumifh xkd;xGif;í
rodjcif;aMumifhaywnf;/ tb,fav;yg;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY jrwfaom oDvukd avsmfpGm
rodjcif;aMumifh xkd;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh
qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwf/

jrwfaom orm"dukd avsmfpGm rodjcif;aMumifh
xkd;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwf/

jrwfaom ynmukd avsmfpGm rodjcif;aMumifh
xkd;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwf/

jrwfaom Odrkwådukd avsmfpGm rodjcif;aMumifh
xkd;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh qif;&Jtaygif;rS rvGwf/

&[ef;wkdY igonf þjrwfaom oDvukd avsmfpGm
odtyfNyD? xkd;xGif;í odtyfNyD? jrwfaomorm"dukd
avsmfpGm odtyfNyD? xkd;xGif;í odtyfNyD? jrwfaom
ynmukd avsmfpGm odtyfNyD? xkd;xGif;í odtyfNyD?
jrwfaom0drkwådukd avsmfpGm odtyfNyD? xkd;xGif;í
odtyfNyD? b0wPSmukdjzwftYfNyD? b0okdY
aqmifwwfaom wPSmonfukefNyD? b0opfü wpfzef
y#doaE"aejcif;onf,cktcg r&SdawmhNyD/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þpum;ukd a[mMum;awmfrl\
ewfvlwkdY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
þpum;ukd rdefYawmfrlNyD;aemuf qkdvwåHYaom
*gxmukd a[mawmfrl\ -]]rsm;aom
tjchTt&H&Sdawmfrlaom a*gwrrjrwfpGmbk&m;onf
twkr&Sdjrwfukef aom oDv orm"d ynm
vGwfajrmufrl]t&[wåzkdvf}[laom þw&m; wkdYukd
avsmfpGm odtyfukefNyD/ jrwfpGmbk&m;onf þokdY
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odí &[ef;wkdYtm; opöm
av;yg;w&m;ukdha[mMum;awmfrl\ 'ku©\ tqHk;ukd
jyKawmfrlwwfaom? pu©Kig;yg;&Sdawmfrlaom?
vlewfwkdY\q&mjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m; onf
(udavomNidrf;í) y&dedAÁmefjyKawmfrl\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-e*a&myrokwf

67/ &[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom
NrKdUukd NrKdU\ tjchTt&H

ckepfckwkdYjzifhaumif;pGm jch&Htyf\? av;yg;aom
tm[m&wkdYukdvnf; tvkd&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\?
ryifryef; &\? &[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom
pNrKdUukd jynfyü &SdaomqefYusifbuf&efolwkdYonf
tusKd;rjh ysufpD;atmif rjyKjyifEkdif[k qkdyfV/
tb,fckepfrsKd;aomNrKdU\ tjchHt&HwkdYjzifh
aumif;pGm jch&Htyfoenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
wk¹/₂kdPf;wkdifonf eufaom wGif;&Sd\? aumif;pGm
ajrü pkdufjr\$Kyftyf\? wkefvlyfjcf;r&Sd?
xkdrSprS ,drf;,kdifjcf;r&Sd/ rif;onftpGeftzsm;usaom
NrKdUukd NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom olwkdY\
vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü aeukefaom
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif; pyXr NrKdU\
tjchHt&Hjzifh aumif;pGm jch&HtyfV/ (1)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü usKH;onf eufvnf; euf\?
us,fvnf; us,fV/ rif;onf tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUukd
NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom olwkdY\
vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü aeukefaom
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif; p'kwd,NrKdU\
tjchHt&Hjzifh aumif;pGm jch&HtyfV/ (2)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü (NrKdUwHwkdif;twGif;)
xuf0ef;usifvSnfhvnfEkdifaom vrf;c&D;onf jrifhvnf;
jrifh\? us,fvnf; us,fV/ rif;onftpGeftzsm;usaom
NrKdUukd NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom olwkdY\
vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü aeukefaom
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif; pwwd,NrKdU\
tjchHt&Hjzifh aumif;pGm jch&HtyfV/ (3)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü (jrm;paom)
ypfvTwftyfaomvufeufukdvnf;aumif;? ("m;paom)

<uif;aom vufeufukdvnf;aumif;
vufeufrrsm;pGmukdokdrSD;tyfV rif;onf
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUukd NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom
olwkdY\ vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü
aeukefaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
bpwkw→NrKdU\ tjchHt&Hjzifh aumif;pGm jch&HtyfV
(4)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü rsm;pGmaom ppfonf
Akdvfygtaygif;onf aeV tb,fppfonf Akdvfygtaygif;enf;/
qifpD;ol&J? jrif;pD;ol&J? &xm;pD;ol&J? av;onfawmf?
atmifvHukdif? pppqifol? wpfzufppfwyfokdY Oifí
OD;acgif;ukd twHk;twpfjzwfawmuf oGm;Ekdifol?
(ppfü) xl;cRefausmfapmaom rif;om;?
w[kefwnf;ajy;Oif (ppfxkd;) Ekdifol?
qifajymifBuD;uJhokdYaom ol&J? vGefpGm &J&ifhol?
csyf0wfol&J? uRef,Hkawmfrsm;wkdYyifwnf;/ rif;onf
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUukd NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom
olwkdY\ vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü
aeukefaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
pylörNrKdU\ tjchHt&Hjzifh aumif;pGmjch&HtyfV (5)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü ynm&Sdí vdr®maom?
xufjrufaom ynmESifh jynfhphKaom? rodolwkdYtm;
wm;jrpfwwfí odolwkdYtm;
OifapwwfaomwHcg;rSL;&Sd\? rif;onf
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUukd NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom
olwkdY\ vHkjchKap&efhvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü
aeukefaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif; bq|
NrKdU\ tjchHt&Hjzifhaumif;pGm jch&HtyfV (6)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü NrKdUwHwkdif;onf jrifhvnf;
jrifh\? us,fvnf; us,f\? tayguf tvHk;pHk ydwfqkdYaom

t*Fawvdrf;usHjCIF;ESifhvnf; jynfhphKv rif;onf
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUukd NrKdUwGif;ü aeukefaom
olwkdY\ vHkjCHKap&efvnf;aumif;? NrKdUyü
aeukefaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
powârNrKdU\ tjCHt&Hjzifh aumif;pGmjCH&HtyfV (7)

p NrKdU\ tjCHt&Hckepfyg;wkdYjzifh aumif;pGm
jCH&HtyfV

tb,fav;yg;ukefaom tm[m&wkdYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif;
rNiKdrjiif ryifryef;&oenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pavmuü rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY arGUavsmfaysmfykdufap&ef
rxdwfvefYap&ef csrf;ompGmaeEdkif&ef
tyjzpfaom&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efrsm;jym;aom jruf
xif; a&ukd okdrSD;odrf;qnf;tyfV (1)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY
arGUavsmfaysmfykdufap&ef rxdwfvefYap&ef
csrf;ompGmaeEdkif&ef tyjzpfaom&efolwkdYukd
wm;jrpf&ef rsm;jym;aom oav;pyg;
rka,mpyg;wkdYukd okdrSD; odrf;qnf;tyfV (2)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY
arGUavsmfaysmfykdufap&ef rxdwfvefYap&ef
csrf;ompGmaeEdkif&ef tyjzpfaom&efolwkdYukd
wm;jrpf&ef rsm;jym;aom ESrf; yJaemuf yJBuD;
<uif;aom yJtrskd;taygif;wkdYukd okdrSD;
odrf;qnf;tyfV (3)

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; rif;\
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY
arGUavsmfaysmfykdufap&ef rxdwfvefYap&ef
csrf;ompGmaeEdkif&ef tyjzpfaom&efolwkdYukd

wm;jrpf&ef rsm;jym;aom aq;ypönf;wkdYukd
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;tyf\? tb,faq;ypönf;wkdYenf; -

axmywf qDOD; qD ysm; wifvJ qm;
baq;ypönf;wkdYyifwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pav;yg;ukefaom tm[m&wkdYukd
tvkd&Sdwkdif; rNiKdrjiif ryifryef; &V (4)

&[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom
NrKdUukd tjcHt&HckepfrsKd;wkdYjzifh
aumif;pGmjch&Htyf\? ptm[m&av;rsKd;wkdYukdvnf;
tvkd&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\? ryifryef; &V xkdtcg
tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUukd tyjzpfonfh qefYusifbuf
&efoltaygif;wkdYonf (tusKd;rjhysufpD;atmif)
rjyKEkdif[k qkdyfV

&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif tMuiftcgü t&d,mjzpfao
wynfhonfh olawmfaumif;w&m;ckepfyg;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHk\? vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom ,ckb0ü
csrf;ompGmaeaMumif;jzpfukef aom
psmefav;yg;wkdYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\?
ryifryef; &V &[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü p t&d,mom0uukd
rm&frif;onf tvkd&Sdwkdif; rjyKEkdifaom&[ef;
[lívnf;aumif;? ,kwfrmaom rm&frif;onf tvkd&Sdwkdif;
rjyKEkdifaom&[ef;[lívnf;aumif; qdktyfV

tb,f olawmfaumif;w&m; ckepfyg;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
wk¹/₂kdPf;wkdifonf eufaom wGif;&Sdonfaumif;pGm
ajrü pkdufjr\$Kyftyfonf wkefvlyfcif; r&Sdonfjzpfí
xkdrSprS ,drf;,kdifjcif; r&SdouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQif t&d,mom0uonf ,HkMunfrl o''gESifh

jynfhphK\? jrwpGmbk&m;\ht&[wå r*fÓPf
tAÁnKwÓPfukd ,HkMunf\

]]xkdjrwpGmbk&m;onf ylaZmftxl;ukd
cHawmfrlxkdufaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H
rnfawmfrl\y/ bkef;wefckd;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k
(,kHMunf\)/

&[ef;wkdY ,HkMunfrlo''g&Sdaom t&d,mom0uonf
tukokdvfukd y,f\? ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf) w&m;ukd y,f\? tjypfr&Sdaom
(ukokdvf) w&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\? rdrduk,fukd
pifMu,fpGm aqmif\ pyXrolawmfauimif;w&m;ESifh
jynfhphK\ (1)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjCHKap&efvnf;aumif;?
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
eufvnf; eufí us,fvnf; us,faom usKH;onfjzpfoujhokdY?
&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif t&d,mom0uonf t&Suf&Sd\
um, 0pD raem 'kp½kdufrS&Sufwwf\? ,kwfnHhonfh
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYokdY a&muf&ef &Sufwwf\
&[ef;wkdY &Sufwwfaomt&d,mom0uonf tukokdvfukd
y,f\? ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf)
w&m;ukd y,f\? tjypfr&Sdaom (ukokdvf) w&m;ukd
yGg;rsm;\? rdrduk,fukd pifMu,fpGm aqmif\ p'kwd,
olawmfauimif;w&m;ESifh jynfhphK\ (2)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjCHKap&efvnf;aumif;?
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
jrihvvnf; jrihí us,fvnf; us,faom NrKdUwHwkdif;twGif;ü
xuf0ef;usif vSnfhvnfEkdifaom vrf;onf jzpfoujhokdY?
&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQift&d,mom0uonf
xdwfvfYrl&Sd\
um, 0pD raem 'kp½kdufrS
xdwfvfYwwf\? ,kwfnHhukefaomtukokdvfw&m;wkdYo

kdY a&muf&ef xdwfvefYwwfV &[ef;wkdY 'kp½kdufrS
xdwfvefYaom t&d,mwynfhonf tukokdvfukd y,fpGefY\?
ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf)
w&m;ukdy,fpGefY\? tjypfr&Sdaom (ukokdvf)
w&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\? rdrduk,fukd pifMu,fpGm
aqmifV pwwd,olawmfaumif;w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkV (3)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjCHKap&efvnf;aumif;?
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd
wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;? (jrm;paom)
ypfvTwftyfaomvufeufukdvnf; aumif;? ("m;paom)
<uif;aom vufeufukdvnf;aumif;
vufeufism;pGmukdokdrSD;tyfouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQif t&d,mom0uonf tMum;tjrifism;Vy/
ynmjzifhaumif;pGm xkd;xGif;í odV &[ef;wkdY
tMum;tjrif rsm;aom t&d,mwynfhonf
tukokdvfukdy,fpGefY\? ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf) w&m;ukd y,f\? tjypfr&Sdaom
(ukokdvf) w&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\? rdrduk,fukd
pifMu,fpGm aqmifV
bpwkw→olawmfaumif;w&m;ESifhjynfhpHkV (4)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjCHKap&efvnf;aumif;?
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
qifpD;ol&J? jrif;pD;ol&J? &xm;pD;ol&J? av;onfrism;?
atmifvHukdifism;? ppfqifol? wpfzufppfwyfokdY Oifí
OD;acgif;ukd twHk;twpfjzwfawmufoGm;Ekdifol? (ppfü
) xl;cRefausmfapmaom rif;om;? w[kefwnf;ajy;Oif
(ppfxkd;) Ekdifol? qifajymifuJhokdYaom ol&J?
vGefpGm &J&ifholrsm;? csyf0wfol&J?
uRef,Hkawmf[laom rsm;pGmaom
ppfonfAkdvfygtaygif;onf aebdouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
pOyrmwvQif t&d,mom0uonf
tukokdvfw&m;wkdYukd y,f&ef ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü

jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaomvHkYv&Sdonfjzpfí ae\?
tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? jrJjrHaom tm;xkwfrl &Sd\?
ukokdvfw&m;wkdYü wm0efukdhcsrxm;/ &[ef;wkdY
0D&d,Akdvfygtm;ESifh jynfhpHkaom t&d,mom0uonf
tukokdvfw&m;ukdy,f\? ukokdvfw&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\?
tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf) w&m;udk y,f\ tjypfr&Sdaom
(ukokdvf) w&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\? rdrdukd,fukd
pifMu,fpGm aqmifV
pyíörolawmfaumif;w&m;ESifhjynfhpHkV (5)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;?
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
rodolwkdYukd wm;jrpfwwfí odolwkdYukd0ifapwwf
aom ynm&Sdí vdr®mxufjrufaom
ynmESifhjynfhpHkaom wHcg;rSL;onf &SdouJhokdY?
&[ef;wkdY p twlomvQif t&d,mwynfhonf
owdESifhjynfhpHk\? jrwwfaom &ifhusufaomowdESifh
jynfhpHk\? MumjrifhpGmtcgu jyKtyf
ajymqkdtyfcJhonfukd atmufarhEkdif\?
tzezfefatmufarhEkdifV &[ef;wkdY owdwnf;[laom
wHcg;apmifh&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
tukokdvfukdy,fpGefY\? ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;\?
tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf) w&m;udk y,f\ tjypfr&Sdaom
(ukokdvf) w&m;ukd yGg;rsm;\? rdrdukd,fukd
pifMu,fpGm aqmifV bq|
olawmfaumif;w&m;ESifhjynfhpHkV (6)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY vHkjchKap&efvnf;aumif;?
NrKdUyü aeaom &efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&efvnf;aumif;
jrifhvnf; jrifhí us,fvnf; us,faomtayguf tvHk;pHk
ydwfqkdYaom t*Fawvdrf;usHaom NrKdUwHwkdif;onf
jzpfouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdYptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhonf
ynm&Sd\? jzpfjcf;ysufjcf;ukd jrifpGrf;Ekdifí
udavomukdazmufcGJEkdifonfhjyif 'ku©\ukef&m

edAÁefokdY aumif;pGm a&mufapEkdifaom jrwfaom
ynmESifhjynfhpHkV

&[ef;wkdY tvHk;pHkaom taygufwkdYukd
ydwfqkdYapwwfaom t*Fawwnf;[laom
ynmESifhjynfhpHkaom t&d,mwynfhonf tukokdvfukd
y,f\? ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom (tukokdvf)
w&m;udk y,f\ tjypfr&Sdaom (ukokdvf) w&m;ukd
yGg;rsm;\? rdrdukd,fukdpifMu,fpGm aqmifV
powårolawmfaumif;w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkV
polawmfaumif;w&m;ckepfyg;wkdYESifh jynfhpHkV
(7)

vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufb0ü
csrf;ompGm
aeaMumif;jzpfukefaomtb,fpsmefav;yg;wkdYukd
tvkd&Sdwkdif; &oenf;? rNiKdrjiif ryifryef; &oenf;/

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
NrKdUwGif;aeolwkdY arGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef
rxdwfvefYap&ef csrf;ompGm aeEkdif&ef jyifyrS
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&ef rsm;jym;aom jruf xif;
a&ukdokdrSD;odrf;qnf;tyfouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhonf rdrd
arGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef rawmifhw&ef csrf;ompGm
ae&&ef edAÁmefokdY ouf0if&ef umr*kPfwkdYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefokdY a&mufí aeV (1)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
twGif;aeolwkdY arGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef
rxdwfvefYap&ef csrf;ompGm aeEkdif&ef jyifyrS
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&ef rsm;jym;aom oav;pyg;
rka,mpyg;ukd okdrSD; odrf;qnf;tyfouJhokdY?
&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif t&d,mom0uonf
rdrdarGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef rawmifhw&ef
csrf;ompGm ae&&ef edAÁmefokdY ouf0if&ef

MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}oHk;oyfjCIF;]0dpm&} wkdY\
csKyfjCIF;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefokdY a&mufí aeV (2)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
twGif;aeolwkdY arGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef
rxdwfvefYap&ef csrf;ompGm aeEkdif&ef jyifyrS
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&ef rsm;jym;aom ESrf;
yJaemuf hyJBuD; <uif;aom yJtrsKd;taygif;ukd okdrSD;
odrf;qnf;tyfouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQift&d,mom0uonf
rdrdarGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef rawmifhw&ef
edAÁmefokdY ouf0if&ef ESpfodrfhCIF;]yDwd} ukdvnf;
rpGJrufjCIF;aMumifh/y/ wwd,psmefokdY a&mufí aeV
(3)

&[ef;wkdY rif;\ tpGeftzsm;usaom NrKdUü
twGif;aeolwkdY arGUavsmfaysmfykduf&ef
rxdwfvefYap&ef csrf;ompGm aeEkdif&ef jyifyrS
&efolwkdYukd wm;jrpf&ef axmywf qDOD; qD ysm;
wifvJqm;[laom rsm;jym;aom aq;ypönf;ukd
okdrSD;odrf;qnf;tyfouJhokdY? &[ef;wkdY
ptwlomvQift&d,mwynfhonf rdrdarGUavsmf&ef
rawmifhw&ef edAÁmefokdY ouf0if&ef
csrf;omjCIF;]okc}ukdvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©} ukdvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;omjCIF;]aomreó}
ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}wkdY\ csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
qif;&Jvnf; r[kwf csrf;omvnf;r[kwfaom
vspfvSL½ljCIF;]Oayu©m} aMumifh jzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw¬psmefokdYa&mufí aeV

vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufü
csrf;ompGmaeaMumif;jzpfukefaom
bpsmefav;yg;wkdYukd tvkd&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif
ryifyref; &V (4)

&[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü t&d,mom0uonf
polawmfaumif;w&m; ckepfyg;wkdYESifh jynfhpHk\?
vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom ,ckb0ü csrf;ompGm
aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom ppsmefav;yg;wkdYukdvnf;
tvkd&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif ryifryef; &V

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcg pt&d,mom0uukd rm&frif;onf
tvkd&Sdwkdif; rjyKEkdifaom &[ef;
[lívnf;aumif;? ,kwfrmaom rm&frif;onf tvkd&Sdwkdif;
rjyKEkdifaom &[ef;[lívnf;aumif;qkdyf \[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-"r®nLokwf

68/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfV

tb,f ckepfersKd;wkdYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf -

ygVdukdvnf; od\? (ygVd\) teufukdvnf; od\
rdrdukdvnf; od\? twkdif;t&Snfukdvnf; od\
tcgukdvnf; od\? y&dowfukdvnf; od\? yk*³/₄KdvfwkdY\
xufonfhtjzpf EkHYonfhtjzpfukdvnf; odV

&[ef;wkdY tb,fokdYvQif &[ef;onf ygVdfukd odoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf okwf? a*,s?
a0,smu&P? *gxm? O'gef;? £wd0kwf? Zmwf?
tAÇKw"r®? a0'v'[laom ygVdukdvnf; od\? &[ef;wkdY
&[ef;onf okwf? a*,s/y/ tAÇKw"r®? a0'v'[laom
ygVdukdvnf; tu,fí rodygrl pomoemawmfü ygVdukdvnf;
odaom&[ef;[k rqkd&m/

&[ef;wkdY okwf? a*,s/y/ tAÇKw"r®? a0'v'[laom
ygVdukda odaomaMumifh &[ef;ukd ygVdukdaodaom
&[ef;]"r®nL}[k qkdyf\? pokdYvQif ygVdukda od\ (1)

tb,fokdYvQif (ygVd\ teufukda odoenf;? &[ef;wkdY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onfh]]ponfum;
a[mawmfrltyfaom pygVd\ teufwnf;? ponfum;
a[mawmfrltyfaompygVd\ teufwnf;}}[k
a[mawmfrlwkdyf;omvQif jzpfaom xkdxkdygVd\
teufukda od\? &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf]]]ponfum;
a[mawmftyfrltyfaom pygVd\ teufwnf;? ponfum;
a[mawmfrltyfaom pygVd\ teufwnf;}}[k
a[mawmfrlwkdyf;omvQif jzpfaomxkdxkdygVd\ teufukda
rodygrl pomoemawmfü ygVd\ teufukda odaom &[ef;[lí
rqkd&m/ &[ef;wkdY]]]ponfum; a[mawmftyfrltyfaom
pygVd\ teufwnf;? ponfum;a[mawmfrltyfaom pygVd\
teufwnf;}}[k a[mawmfrlwkdyf;omvQif
jzpfaomxkdxkdygVdawmf\ teufukda odaom aMumifh
&[ef;ukd teufukda odaom &[ef;]tw¬nL}[líqkdyf\
pokdYvQif ygVdukda od\? teufukda od\ (2)

tb,fokdYvQif rdrdukda,fukda odoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]]igonf
o'gw&m;jzifh oDvjzifh
tMum;tjrifjzifhpGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;jzifh ynmjzifh
ÓPf]y#dbmef} jzifh prQavmuf &Sd\}}[k
rdrdukda,fukda od\ &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf
rdrdukda,fukda]]]igonf o'gw&m;jzifh oDvjzifh
tMum;tjrifjzifh pGefYMuJay;urf;jcif;jzifh ynmjzifh
ÓPf]y#dbmef} jzifh prQavmuf &Sd\}}[k
rdrdukda,fukda tu,fírodygrl pomoemawmfü
rdrdukda,fukda odaom &[ef;[lí rqkd&m/

&[ef;wkdY rdrdukda,fukda]]]igonf o'gw&m;jzifh
oDvjzifh tMum;tjrifjzifh pGefYMuJay;urf;
jcif;jzifhynmjzifh ÓPf]y#dbmef} jzifh prQavmuf

&Sd\}}[k rdrdukd,fukd odaomaMumifh
&[ef;ukdrdrdukd,fukd odaom &[ef;]tw¬nL}[lí
qkdtyfV pokdYvQif ygVdukdod\? teufukdod\
rdrdukd,fukdod\? (3)

tb,fokdYvQif twkdif;t&Snfukd odoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ouFef; qGrf;
ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhaq;toHk; taqmifwkdYukd
cH,ljCIF;ü twkdif;t&Snfukd odV &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf
ouFef; qGrf;ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;
taqmifwkdYukd cH,ljCIF;ü twkdif;t&Snfukd tu,fírodygrl
pomoemawmfü twkdif;t&Snfukd odaom &[ef;[lí
rqkd&m? &[ef;wkdY ouFef; qGrf;ausmif; olem\
taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmifwkdYukd cH,ljCIF;ü
twkdif;t&SnfukdodaomaMumifh &[ef;ukd
twkdif;t&Snfukd odaom &[ef;]rwånL}[lí qkdtyf\
pokdYvQifygVdukd od\? teufukd od\? rdrdukd,fukd
od\? twkdif;t&Snfukd odV (4)

tb,fokdYvQif tcgukd odoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]ponfum;
ygVdoif,ljCIF;\ tcgwnf;? ponfum; ar;jref;jCIF;\ tcgwnf;?
ponfum; ur®|mef;tm;xkwfjCIF;\ tcgwnf;? ponfum;
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;jCIF;\ tcgwnf;}}[k
tcgumvukd odV &[ef;wkdY&[ef;onf]]ponfum;
ygVdoif,ljCIF;\ tcgwnf;? ponfum; ar;jref;jCIF;\ tcgwnf;?
ponfum; ur®|mef;tm;xkwfjCIF;\ tcgwnf;? ponfum;
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;jCIF;\ tcgwnf;}}[k tu,fí
tcgumvukd rodygrl pomoemawmfü tcgumvukd
odaom&[ef;[lí rqkd&m? &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf]]ponfum;
ygVdoifjCIF;\ tcgwnf;? ponfum;ar;jref;jCIF;\ tcgwnf;?
ponfum; ur®|mef;tm;xkwfjCIF;\ tcgwnf;?
ponfum;wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;jCIF;\ tcgwnf;}}[k
tcgukd odaomaMumifh &[ef;ukdtcgumvukd odaom
&[ef;]umvnL}[lí qdktyfV

pokdYvQif ygVdukd od\? ygVd\ teufukd od\
rdrdukd,fukd od\? twkdif;t&Snfukd od\? tcgumvukd
odV (5)

tb,fokdYvQif y&dowfukd odoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]ponfum;
rif;y&dowfwnf;? ponfum; ykPÖm;y&dowfwnf;?
ponfum; ol<u,fy&dowfwnf;? ponfum;
&[ef;y&dowfwnf;? xkdy&dowfö pokdY csOf;uyfoifh\
pokdY &yfwnfoifh\? pokdY jyKoifh\? pokdY aeoifh\
pokdY ajyma[m oifh\? pokdY qdwfqdwfaeoifh\}}[k
y&dowfukd odV &[ef;wkdY &[ef;onf]]ponfum;
rif;y&dowfwnf;/y/ pokdY qdwfqdwfaeoifh\}}[k tu,fí
rodygrl pavmuü y&dowfukd odaom &[ef;[lí rqkd&m?
&[ef;wkdY]]ponfum; rif;y&dowfwnf;? ponfum;ykPÖm;
y&dowfwnf;? ponfum; ol<u,fy&dowfwnf;? ponfum;
&[ef;y&dowfwnf;? xkdy&dowfö pokdY csOf;uyfoifh\
pokdY &yfwnfoifh\? pokdY jyKoifh\? pokdY aeoifh\
pokdY ajyma[moifh\? pokdY qdwfqdwfaeoifh\}}[k
odaomaMumifh &[ef;ukd y&dowfukdodaom
&[ef;]y&donL}[lí qkdyfV

pokdYvQif ygVdukd od\? ygVd\ teufukd od\
rdrdukd,fukd od\? twkdif;t&Snfukd od\? tcgumvukd
od\? y&dowfukd odV (6)

tb,fokdYvQif yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdY\ xufonfhtjzpf
EkHYonfhtjzpfukd odoenf;/

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ESpfyg;aom
tzkdYjzifh yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYukd odtyfukef\
yk^{*3/4}KdvfESpfOD;wkdY&SdMu&m
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfOD;onf t&d,myk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYukd
zl;jrifvkd\? yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfOD;onf
t&d,myk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYukd rzl;jrifvkd?
t&d,myk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYukd rzl;jrifvkdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
pokdY rzl;jrifvkdaomtaMumif;aMumifh uJh&JYtyf\?

t&d,myk³/₄Kdvfukd zl;jrifvkdaom yk³/₄Kdvfukd
pokdY zl;jrifvkdaomtaMumif;aMumifh csD;rGrf;tyfV

t&d,myk³/₄KdvfwkdYukd zl;jrifvkdaom
yk³/₄KdvfESpfa,mufwkdY &SdMu&m?
yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
Mum;emvkd\? yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd rMum;emvkd?
olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd rMum;emvkdaom
yk³/₄Kdvfukd pokdY rMum;emvkdaom
taMumif;aMumifhujh&JYtyf\? olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd
Mum;emvkdaom yk³/₄Kdvfukd pokdY
Mum;emvkdaomtaMumif;aMumifh csD;rGrf;tyfV

olawmfaumif;w&m;ukd Mum;emvdkaom
yk³/₄KdvfESpfOD;wkdY &SdMu&m
yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf em;pkdufíw&m;ukd em\
yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf em;rpkdufbj w&m;ukd em\
em;rpkdufbj w&m;emaomyk³/₄Kdvfukd pokdY
em;rpkdufbj w&m;emaom taMumif;aMumifh
ujh&JYtyf\? em;pkdufíw&m;emaom yk³/₄Kdvfukd
pokdY em;pkdufí w&m;emaom taMumif;aMumifh
csD;rGrf;tyfV

em;pkdufí w&m;emaom yk³/₄KdvfESpfOD;wkdY
&SdMu&m yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf w&m;emNyD;í aqmif
xm;\? yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf w&m;emNyD;í aqmifrxm;?
w&m;emNyD;í aqmifrxm;aom yk³/₄Kdvfukd
pokdYaqmifrxm;aom taMumif;aMumifh ujh&JYtyf\?
w&m;emNyD;í aqmifxm;aom yk³/₄Kdvfukd
pokdYaqmifxm;aom taMumif;aMumifh csD;rGrf;tyfV

w&m;emNyD;í aqmifukefaom
yk³/₄KdvfESpfOD;wkdY &SdMu&m
yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf aqmifxm;aomw&m;wkdY\
teufukd qifjcif\? yk³/₄KdvfwpfOD;onf aqmifxm;aom
w&m;wkdY\ teufukdrqifjcif? aqmifxm;aom w&m;\

teufukd rqifjcifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd pokdY
rqifjcifaomtaMumif;aMumifh uJh&JYtyf\?
aqmifxm;aom w&m;\ teufukd qifjcifaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
pokdYhqifjcifaom taMumif;aMumifh csD;rGrf;tyfV

aqmifxm;aom w&m;wkdY\ teufukd qifjcifaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfESpfOD;wkdY &SdMu&m yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
wpfOD;onfteuf ygVdukd odí
avmukwå&mtm;avsmfaom tusifhukd usifh\
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfOD;onf teufygVdukd odí
avmukwå&mtm;avsmfaom tusifhukd rusifh? teuf
ygVdukd odí avmukwå&mtm;avsmfaom tusifhukd
rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd pokdY rusifhaom
taMumif;aMumifh uJh&JYtyf\? teuf ygVdukd odí
avmukwå&mtm;avsmfaom tusifhukd usifhaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd pokdY usifhaomtaMumif;aMumifh
csD;rGrf; tyfV

teuf ygVdukd odí avmukwå&mtm; avsmfaom
tusifhukd usifhukefaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfESpfOD;wkdY&SdMu&m
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfOD;onf rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvkdYiSg
usifh\? olwpfyg;\ tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSmrusifh?
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfOD;onf rdrd\
tusKd;pD;yGg;ukdvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;ukdvnf;aumif; usifh\
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;ukd usifhí olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;ukd rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
pokdYrusifhaom taMumif;aMumifh uJh&JYtyf\?
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;ukdvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;tusKd;
pD;yGg;ukdvnf;aumif; usifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfukd
xkdusifhaom taMumif;aMumifh csD;rGrf;tyfV

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif &[ef;onf ESpfyg;aom
tzkdYjzifh yk^{*3/4}KdvfwkdYukd odtyfukefV

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif &[ef;onf yk*³/₄KdvfwkdY\
xufonfhtjzpf EkHYonfhtjzpfukd odV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaomfvnf;ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwefV/y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrozG,fjzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yg&dqwåuokwf

69/ &[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifonfajzmhawmhaom
t&Guf&SdV

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf -

]],cktcgü igwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf ajzmhawmhaom t&Guf &Sd\
rMumrDyif t&Gufa<uusawmhrnf}}[k
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufaompdwf &SdMuukefV (1)

&[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifonf t&Gufa<uusV

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf -

]],cktcgü igwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf t&Gufa<uus\? rMumrD
yif&Gufuif; yGifhuif;wkdY jzpfay:awmhrnf}}[k
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufaompdwf &SdMuukefV (2)

&[ef;wkdY tMuiftcgü wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf &Gufuif;
yGifhuif;wkdY jzpfay:V

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf -

]],cktcgü igwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf &Gufuif; yGifhuif;wkdYjzpfay:\?
rMumrDyif &Gufzl; yGifhzl;wkdY jzpfay:awmhrnf}}[k
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufaompdwf &SdMuukefV (3)

&[ef;wkdY tMuifcgu wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onfh&Gufzl;
yGifhzl;wkdY jzpfay:V

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf -

]],cktcgü igwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf &Gufzl; yGifhzl;wkdY jzpfay:\?
rMumrDyif &GufñGefY yGifhiHkwkdY
jzpfay:awmhrnf}}[k ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufaompdwf
&SdMuukefV (4)

&[ef;wkdY tMuifcgu wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf&GufñGefY
yGifhiHkwkdY jzpfay:V

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf -

]],cktcgü igwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf &GufñGefY yGifhiHkwkdY jzpf
ay:\? rMumrDyif azmif;<u yGifhiHkwkdY
jzpfawmhrnf}}[k ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufaompdwf
&SdMuukefV (5)

&[ef;wkdY tMuifcgu wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onfazmif;<u
yGifhiHkwkdY jzpfay:V

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf -

]],cktcgü igwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf azmif;<u yGifhiHkwkdY jzpfay:\?
rMumrDyif iGg;iGg; pGifhpGifh yifvHk;uRwf
yGifhawmhrnf}}[k
ESpfouf0rf;ajrmufaompdwf&SdMuukefV (6)

&[ef;wkdY tMuifcgu wm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf
iGg;iGg;pGifhpGifh yifvHk;uRwf yGifhV &[ef;wkdY
xkdtcgü wm0wðomewfwkdYonf ESpfouf
0rf;ajrmufMuukefonf jzpfí aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyif&if;ü ewfwkdYta&twGuf av;vwkdYywfHk;
umr*kPfig;yg;wkdYjzifh uHkvHk jynfhpHkpGm
aysmf&Tif cHpm;&ukefV (7)

&[ef;wkdY yifvHk;uRwfyGifhonfh
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;\
xuf0ef;usif,lZemig;q,fwkdYwkdifwkdif
ta&mifysHUESHY?
avatmufokdY ,lZemwpf&mwkdifwkdif teHYvldif\
pqkdcJhNyD;onfum; aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;\ tmEkabmfwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf vLYabmifrS
&[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&muf&ef MuHpnf tm;xkwfaomtcg
wm0wðomewfwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf ajzmhawmhaomt&Guf&Sd
onfESifh wlv (1)

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf qHrkwfqdwfukd y,fí
zef&nfqkd;aom t0wfwkdYukd
0wf½HkNyD;vQifvLYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY
0ifa&mufaomtcg wm0wðomewfwkdY\ aum0dVm&
rnfaomyifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf t&Gufa<uusonfESifh wlv
(2)

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf umr*kPfwkdYrS
qdwfiomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefokdY a&mufíaeaomtcg
wm0wðomewfwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf&Gufuif; yGifhuif; jzpfay:onfESifh
wlv (3)

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf MuHpnfjcf; }0dwuf}
oHk;oyfjcf; }0dpm&} wkdY\ csKyfjcf;aMumifh/y/

'kwd,psmefokdY a&mufí aeaomtcg
wm0wðomewfwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD; onf &Gufzl; yGifhzi; jzpfay:onfESifh
wIV (4)

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf
ESpfodrfhjci;]yDwd}ukd rpGJrufjci;aMumifh/y/
wwd,psmefokdYa&mufíaeaomtcg
wm0wðomewfwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaom
yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf
&GufñGefYyGifhiHkjzpfay:onfESifh wIV (5)

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf csrf;omjci;]okc} ukd
y,fjci;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? qif;&Jjci; h]'ku©}ukd
y,fjci;aMumifhvnf;aumif;/y/ pwkw→psmefokdY
a&mufí aeaomtcgwm0wðomewfwkdY\
aum0dVm&rnfaom yifv,fuopfyifBuD;onf azmif;<u
yGifhiHkjzpfay:onfESifh wIV (6)

&[ef;wkdY t&d,mwynfhonf tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\
ukefjci;aMumifh/y/ (t&[wåzkdvfukd)
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeaomtcg
wm0wðomewfwkdY\ aum0dVm&rnfaomyifv,fuopf
yifBuD;onf iGg;igG; pGifhpGifh
yifvHk;uRwfyGifhonfESifh wIV (7)

&[ef;wkdY xkdtcgü
bkr®pkd;ewfwkdYonf]]prnfaom toQif\
twlaewynfhjzpfao prnfaom toQifonf
prnfaom&GmrSvnf;aumif? ed*Hk;rSvnf;aumif;
vIYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufonfjzpfí
tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjci;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
ynmukd ,ckb0üyifxl;aomÓPjzifh ukd,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\}}[k tqifhqifh
a<u;aMumfukef\? bkr®pkd;ewfwkdY\

a<u;aMumfoHukd Mum;í pwkr[m&mZfewfwkdYonf/y/
wm0wðomewfwkdYonf/y/ ,mrmewfwkdYonf/y/
wkodwmewfwkdYonf/y/ edr®me&wdewfwkdYonf/y/
y&edr®dw0o0wåDewfwkdYonf/y/ jA[®mhjynfü
&Sdukefaom jA[®mwkdYonf]]prnfaom toQif\
twlaewynfhjzpfaomprnfaom toQifonf
prnfaom&GmrSvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;rSvnf;aumif;
vIYabmifrS &[ef;abmifokdY 0ifa&mufonfjzpfí
tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcif;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aomvGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzkdvf)
ynmukd ,ckb0üyifxl;aomÓPfjzifh
ukd,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\}}[k
tqifhqifha<u;aMumfukef\

pokdYvQif xkdwcPcsif; xkdwrk[kwfcsif;jzifh
jA[®mhjynfwkdifatmif a<u;aMumfoHonf
ysHUESHYíwuf\? ponfum; tmoa0gukefNyD;aom &[ef;\
tmEkabmfwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-ouúpöökwf

70/ xkdtcg toQifom&dykMwmtm;
qdwfNidrf&mokdYuyfvsuf wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;aepOfpokdYaom pdwftMuHonf jzpfay:\ -

]]&[ef;onf tb,fukd t^{1½}kdtaojyKí tav;jyKí trSDjyKí
aeonf&Sdaomf tukokdvfukdy,fpGefYEkdif&moenf;?
ukokdvfukd yGg;rsm;Ekdif&moenf;}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

xkdaemuf toQifom&dykMwmtm; ptMuHonf
jzpfjyef\ -

&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;ukd t^{1½}kdtaojyKí tav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomf

tukokdvvfukdy,fpGefYEkdif&m\? ukokdvvfukd
yGg;rsm;Ekdif&m\? &[ef;onf w&m;ukd t¹/₂kdtaojyKí/y/
&[ef;onfoHCmukd/y/ &[ef;onf usifhoHk;rl]odu©m}
ukd/y/ &[ef;onf wnfMunfrl]orm"d} ukd/y/ &[ef;onf
rarhavsmhrl]tyÜrm'} ukd/y/ &[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&} ukd t¹/₂kdtaojyKí tav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomf tukokdvvfukd
y,fpGefYEkdif&m\? ukokdvvfukdyGg;rsm;Ekdif&m\}}[k
(tMuHjzpfjyef\)/

xkdaemuf toQifom&dykMwmtm; pokdY
tMuHjzpfjyef\ -

]]pw&m;wkdYonf pifMu,fukef\? jzLpifukef\? igonf
pw&m;wkdYukd jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;oGm;í
avQmufMum;&ygrl aumif;av&m\? pokdY
avQmufonf&Sdaomf ig\ pw&m;wkdYonfpifMu,fonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf? txl;ojzifh jzLpifonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf/ Oyrmaomfhum; a,mufsm;onf
pifMu,faom jzLpifaom a&Tpifwpfedu©ukd &av&m\?
xkda,mufsm;tm;pokdY pdwftMuHjzpf&m\? ig\
pa&Tpifwpfedu©onf pifMu,f\? awmufy\? igonf
pa&Tpifwpfedu©ukd yef;xdrfonfwkdYtm; oGm;í
jy&ygrl aumif;av&m\? pokdY jyonf&Sdaomf ig\
pa&Tpifwpfedu©onf yef;xdrfonfwkdY\ zkd0okdY
a&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,fonfvnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf? txl;ojzifh
pifMu,fonfvnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf[k (tMuHjzpf&m\)? xkdYtwl
omvQif igonf w&m;wkdYukd jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; oGm;í
avQmufMum;&ygrl aumif;av&m\? pokdY
avQmufonf&Sdaomfpw&m;wkdYonf pifMu,fonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf? txl;ojzifh pifMu,fonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf}}[k (tMuHjzpfjyef\)/

xkdYaemuf toQifom&dykMwmonf naecsrftcsdefü
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;&mrS
xvsufjrwfpGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí

&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xkdifaevsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;ppum;udk avQmuf\ -

toQifbk&m; wynfhawmftm; qdwfNidrf&mü
wpfa,mufwnf; udef;atmif;aepOf
pokdYaompdwftMuHjzpfygonf -

]]&[ef;onf tb,fudk t¹/₂dktaojyKí tav;jyKí trSDjyKí
aeonf&Sdaomf tukokdvfukdy,fpGefYEdkif&moenf;
ukodkvfudk yGg;rsm;Edkif&moenf;}}[k
(tMuHjzpfay:ygonf)/

toQifbk&m; xkdYaemuf tuREkfyftm; ptMuHonf
jzpfjyefygonf -

]]&[ef;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;udk t¹/₂dktaojyKí tav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomf
tukokdvfukdy,fpGefYEdkif&m\? ukokdvfudk
yGm;rsm;Edkif&m\? &[ef;onf w&m;udk
t¹/₂kdtaojyKí/y/ &[ef;onfoHCmudk/y/ &[ef;onf
usifhoHk;rl]odu©m} udk/y/ &[ef;onf
wnfMunfrl]orm"d} udk/y/ &[ef;onf
rarhavsmhrl]tyÜrm'} udk/y/ &[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&} udk t¹/₂dktaojyKí tav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomf tukokdvfukd
y,fpGefYEdkif&m\? ukokdvfudk yGm;rsm;Edkif&m\}}
[k (tMuHjzpfygonf)/

toQifbk&m; xkdYaemuf tuREkfyftm; ptMuHonf
jzpfjyefyg\-

]]pw&m;wkdYonf pifMu,fukef\? jzLpifukef\? igonf
pw&m;wkdYudk jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;oGm;í
avQmufMum;&ygrl aumif;av&m\? pokdY
avQmufonf&Sdaomf ig\ pw&m;wkdYonfpifMu,fonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf? txl;ojzifh jzLpifonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf/ Oyrmaomfum; a,musfm;onf
pifMu,faom jzLpifaom a&Tpifwpfedu©udk &av&m\?

xkda,musfm;tm;pokdY pdwftMuH jzpf&m\? ig\
ba&Tpifwpfedu©onf pifMu,f\? awmufy\? igonf
ba&Tpifwpfedu©udk yef;xdrfonfwkdYtm; oGm;í
jy&ygrl aumif;av&m\? pokdY jyonf&Sdaomf ig\
ba&Tpifwpfedu©onf yef;xdrfonfwkdY\ zdk0okdY
a&mufonfjzpfí pifMu,fonfvnf; jzpfvdrfhrnf? txl;ojzifh
pifMu,fonfvnf; jzpfvdrfh rnf[k (tMuHjzpf&m\)? xkdYtwl
igonf w&m;wkdYudkjrwfpGmbk&m;tm; oGm;í
avQmufMum;&ygrl aumif;av&m\? pokdY avQmufonf
&Sdaomf pw&m;wkdYonf pifMu,fonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf? txl;ojzifh pifMu,fonfvnf;
jzpfukefvdrfhrnf}}[k tMuHjzpfjyefygonf[lí (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm aumif;pG aumif;pG? om&dykMwm
&[ef;onf jrwfpGmbk&m;udk t¹/₂dktaojyKítav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomf tukokdvfukd
y,fpGefYedkif&m\? ukokdvfudk yGm;rsm;Edkif&m\?
om&dykMwm &[ef;onf w&m;udk t¹/₂dktaojyKí tav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomftukokdvfukd
y,fpGefYedkif&m\? ukokdvfudk yGm;rsm;Edkif&m\?
oHCmudk/y/ usifhoHk;rl]odu©m} udk/y/

wnfMunfrl]orm"d} udk/y/ rarhavsmhrl]tyÜrm'}
udk/y/ om&dykMwm &[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&} udk t¹/₂dktaojyKí tav;jyKí
trSDjyKí aeonf&Sdaomf tukokdvfukd
y,fpGefYedkif&m\? ukokdvfudk yGm;rsm;Edkif&m\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pokdY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
toQifom&dykMwmonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk
avQmuf\ -

]]toQifbk&m; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mawmfrltyfaom pw&m;awmf\teufudk pokdY
tus,ftm;jzifh tuREkfyf odyg\? toQifbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü pifppf ¹/₂kdaojcif;r&Sdaom

xkd&[ef;onf w&m;awmfü ½dkaojcif;
&Sdvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkifyg/
toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom
&[ef;onf w&m;awmfüvnf; ½dkaojcif;r&SdEdkifyg/ (1-
2)

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh w&m;awmfü
pifppf ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf oHCMü
½dkaojcif; &Sdvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
r&SdEdkifyg/ toQifbk&m; bk&m; w&m;ü ½dkaojcif;
r&Sdaom &[ef;onf oHCMüvnf; ½dkaojcif;
r&SdEdkifyg/ (3)

toQifbk&m; bk&m; w&m; oHCMü
½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf pifppf
usifhoHk;rl]odu©m}ü ½dkaojcif; &Sdvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkifyg/ toQifbk&m;
bk&m;w&m; oHCMü ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom &[ef;onf
usifhoHk;rl]odu©m}üvnf; ½dkaojcif; r&SdEdkifyg/
(4)

toQifbk&m; bk&m; w&m; oHCMü odu©m pifppf
½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf wnfMunfrl]orm"d}ü
½dkaojcif;&Sdvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
r&SdEdkifyg/ toQifbk&m; bk&m; w&m;oHCM
odu©m ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom &[ef;onf
wnfMunfrl]orm"d}üvnf; ½dkaojcif; r&SdEdkifyg/ (5)

toQifbk&m; bk&m; w&m; oHCMü odu©m orm"dü
pifppf ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom
xkd&[ef;onfrarhavsmhrl]tyÜrm'}ü
½dkaojcif;&Sdvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
r&SdEdkifyg/ toQifbk&m;bk&m; w&m; oHCMü odu©m
orm"dü ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom &[ef;onf
rarhavsmhrl]tyÜrm'}üvnf; ½dkaojcif; r&SdEdkifyg/
(6)

toQifbk&m; bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d
tyÜrm'ü pifppf ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaomxkd&[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&}ü
½dkaojcif;&Sdvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onfr&SdEdkifyg/ toQif bk&m;bk&m;
w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d tyÜrm'ü
½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom &[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&}üvnf; ½dkaojcif;
r&SdEdkifyg/ (7)

toQifbk&m; pifppf jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf w&m;ü
½dkaojcif;r&Sdoljzpfvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
r&SdEdkifyg/ toQifbk&m; bk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaomxkd&[ef;onf w&m;üvnf; ½dkaojcif;
&SdygVy/ (1-6)

toQifbk&m; pifppf bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m
orm"d tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrl]y#doE!m&}ü ½dkaojcif;r&Sdol
jzpfvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onfr&SdEdkifyg/
toQifbk&m; pifppf bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d
tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaom&[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrlüvnf; ½dkaojcif; &SdygV (7)

toQifbk&m; pifppf jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf
w&m;awmfüvnf;½dkaojcif;&Sdoljzpfvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdEdkifygV toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf
w&m;awmfüvnf; ½dkaojcif;&Sdol jzpfygVy/ (1-6)

toQifbk&m; pifppf bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m
orm"d tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrlü ½dkaojcif; &Sdoljzpfvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf &SdEdkifygV toQifbk&m; bk&m;
w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d tyÜrm'ü

½kdaojcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onftaphtpyfjyKrlü
½dkaojcif;&Sdol jzpfvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
&SdEdkifyg\ toQifbk&m;bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m
orm"d tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrlüvnf; ½dkaojcif;&SdoljzpfEdkifyg\ (7)

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mawmfrltyfaom pw&m;awmf\ teufudkpokdY
tus,ftm;jzifh tuREkfyf odyg\}}[k (avQmuf\)/

om&dykMwm aumif;pG aumif;pG? om&dykMwm
igonf tusOf;tm;jzifh a[mawmfrltyfaompw&m;awmf\
teufudk oifonf pokdY tus,ftm;jzifh aumif;pGm od&Sd\
om&dykMwm pifppfjrwpfGmbk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf w&m;awmfü
½dkaojcif;&Sdol jzpfvdrfhrnf[laompptaMumif;rsKd;onf
r&SdEdkif/y/

om&dykMwm bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"dü
½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf
rarhavsmhrl]tyÜrm'}üvnf; ½dkaojcif; r&SdEdkif/ (1-6)

om&dykMwm bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d
tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onftaphtpyfjyKrl
]y#doE!m&}ü ½dkaojcif;&Sdol jzpfvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkif/ om&dykMwm bk&m;
w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d tyÜrm'ü
½kdaojcif;r&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf taphtpyfjyKrlüvnf;
½dkaojcif; r&SdEdkif/ (7)

om&dykMwm pifppf jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf w&m;ü ½dkaojcif;
r&Sdoljzpfvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
r&SdEdkifyg/y/ om&dykMwm bk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaomxkd&[ef;onf w&m;üvnf; ½dkaojcif;
&SdEdkif\y/ (1-6)

om&dykMwm pifppf bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m
orm"d tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaomxkd&[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrlü ½dkaojcif;&Sdol jzpfvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf r&SdEdkif/ om&dykMwm bk&m;
w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d tyÜrm'ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onftaphtpyfjyKrlüvnf;
½dkaojcif; &SdEdkif\ (7)

om&dykMwm jrwpfGmbk&m;ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaom
xkd&[ef;onf w&m;awmfüvnf;
½dkaojcif;&Sdoljzpfvdrfhrnf[laom ptaMumif;rsKd;onf
&SdEdkif\ om&dykMwm jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaom &[ef;onf w&m;awmfüvnf;
½dkaojcif; &SdEdkif\y/ (1-6)

om&dykMwm pifppf bk&m; w&m; oHCm odu©m
orm"d tyÜrm'ü ½kdaojcif;&Sdaomxkd&[ef;onf
taphtpyfjyKrlüvnf; ½dkaojcif;&Sdoljzpfvdrfhrnf[laom
ptaMumif;rsKd;onf&SdEdkif\ om&dykMwm bk&m;
w&m; oHCm odu©m orm"d tyÜrm'ü
½kdaojcif;&Sdaom xkd&[ef;onf taphtpyfjyKrlüvnf;
½dkaojcif; &SdEdkif\ (7)

om&dykMwm igbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifh
a[mtyfaom pw&m;\ teufudk tus,ftm;jzifhpokdY
rSwfom;tyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-bm0emokwf

71/ &[ef;wkdY yGg;rsm;rl]bm0em} udk
tm;rxkwfbj aeaom &[ef;tm;]]ig\ pdwfonf (wPSm'd|
dwkdYjzifh wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½Hkudk) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS vGwfygrlum;haumif;avpG}}[k
pokdY vdkcsifawmifhwrljzpfaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;\

pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|dwkdYjzifhwpfpHkwpfckaom
tm½Hkudk) rpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS
rvGwfEdkifacs/

xkdokdY rvGwfEdkifjCIF;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
xkdw&m;udk yGg;rsm;rl r&SdaomaMumifh[k qdktyfV

tb,fw&m;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;rl
r&SdaomaMumifhenf;[lrl -

owdwnf;[laom wnf&m]owdy|mef} av;yg;/

aumif;pGm tm;xkwfrl]or®yÜ"mef} av;yg;/

jynfhpHkrl taMumif;]£'`dyg'f} av;yg;/

tpdk;&rl]£a`E´} ig;yg;/

rwkefvlyfrl]Adkvf} ig;yg;/

odjCIF;taMumif;]aAmZÑif} ckepfyg;/

jrwfaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*f (pw&m;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;rl r&SdaomaMumifhyifwnf;)/

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum; Muufrü &SpfvHk; q,fvHk;
wpfq,fhESpfvHk;ukefaom OwkdYonf&Sdukef&m\? xkd
(O) wkdYudk Muufronf aumif;pGm r0yftyfukef?
xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGmtaiGUudk ray;tyfukef?
xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm (MuufeHYudk)
rxHkptyfukefonf&SdaomfxkdMuufrtm;]]ig\

Muufi,fwkdYonf ajconf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfonf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif; OcGHudk

azmufcGJNyD;vQif csrf;ompGm aygufzGm;ygrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k pokdYvdkcsifawmifhwrl

jzpfygaomfvnf; xkdMuufi,fwkdYonf

ajconf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?

Elwfonf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif; OcGHudk

azmufcGJNyD;vQif csrf;ompGm

aygufzGm;&efrxkdufonfomvQifwnf;/ xkdokdY

rxkdufjCIF;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?

&[ef;wkdYMuufrof (rdrd\) OwkdYudk aumif;pGm
r0yftyfukef? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
taiGUudkray;tyfukef? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
MuufeHYudk rxHkptyfukefaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif yGg;rsm;rl]bm0em} udk
tm;rxkwfbj aeaom &[ef;tm;]ig\pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|
dwkdYjzifh wpfpHkwpfckaom tm¹/₂Hkudk) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrSvGwfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
pokdY vdkcsifawmifhwrlijzpfaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonfrpGJvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS rvGwf/
xkdokdY rvGwfjcf;onf tb,fhtaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
xkdw&m;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;rl r&SdaomaMumifh[k
qdktyf\ tb,fw&m;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;rl
r&SdaomaMumifhenf;[lrl -

owdwnf;[laom wnf&m]owdy|mef} av;yg;/

aumif;pGm tm;xkwfrl]or®yÜ"mef} av;yg;/

jynfhpHkrl taMumif;]£'"dyg'f} av;yg;/

tpdk;&rl]£a`E´} ig;yg;/

rwkefvlyfrl]Adkvf} ig;yg;/

odjcf;taMumif;]aAmZÑif} ckepfyg;/

jrwfaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*f (pw&m;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;rl r&SdaomaMumifhyifwnf;)/

&[ef;wkdY yGg;rsm;rl]bm0em} udk tm;xkwfvsuf
aeaom &[ef;tm;]ig\ pdwfonf (wPSm'd|dwkdYjzifh
wpfpHkwpfckaom tm¹/₂Hkudk) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS vGwfygrlum;aumif;avpG}}[k
pokdY vdkcsifawmifhwrli rzpfaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonf rpGJvrf;rlítmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS vGwf\
xkdokdY vGwfjcf;onf tb,ftaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
xkdw&m;wkdYudkhyGg;rsm;rl&SdaomaMumifh[k

qdktyfV tb,fw&m;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;rl&SdaomaMumifhenf;[lrl -

owdwnf;[laom wnf&m]owdy|mef} av;yg;/

aumif;pGm tm;xkwfrl]or®yÜ"mef} av;yg;/

jynfhpHkrl taMumif;]£'""dyg'f} av;yg;/

tpdk;&rl]£a`E´} ig;yg;/

rwkefvlyfrl]Adkvf} ig;yg;/

odjcif;taMumif;]aAmZÑif} ckepfyg;/

jrwfaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*f (pw&m;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;rl&SdaomaMumifhyifwnf;)/

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum; Muufrü &SpfvHk; q,fvHk;
wpfq,fhESpfvHk;ukefaom OwkdYonf&Sdukef&m\? xkd
(O) wkdYudk Muufronf aumif;pGm Oyftyfukef?
xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm taiGUudkay;tyfukef?
xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm (MuufeHYudk)
xHkptyfukefonf&Sdaomf xkdMuuftrtm;-

]]ig\ Muufi,fwkdYonf ajconf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfonf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif; OcGHudkazmufcGJí
csrf;ompGm aygufzGm;ygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
pokdY vdkcsifawmifhwrlrjzpfaomfvnf;
xkdMuufi,fwkdYonf ajconf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
Elwfonf;zsm;jzifhvnf;aumif;OcGHudk azmufcGJí
csrf;ompGm aygufzGm;&ef xkdufonfomvQifwnf;/
xkdokdY xkdufjcif;onftb,ftaMumif;aMumifh enf;?
&[ef;wkdY Muufronf (rdrd\) OwkdYudk aumif;pGm
Oyftyfukef? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm taiGUudk
ay;tyfukef? xuf0ef;usifrS aumif;pGm
MuufeHYudkxHkptyfukefaomaMumifhwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQif yGg;rsm;rl]bm0em} udk
tm;xkwfvfuf aeaom &[ef;tm;]]ig\pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|
dwkdYjzifh wfpfHkwpfckaom tm½Hkudk) rpGJvrf;rlí

tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrSvGwfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
pokdY vdkcsifawmifhwrl rjzpfaomfvnf; xkd&[ef;\
pdwfonfrpGjvrf;rlí tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS vGwfV

xkdokdY vGwfjCIF;onf tb,fhtaMumif;aMumifhenf;?
yGg;rsm;rl &SdaomaMumifh[k qdktyfV
tb,fw&m;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;rl&SdaomaMumifhenf;[lrl
-

owdwnf;[laom wnf&m]owdy|mef} av;yg;/y/

jrwfaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom r*f (pw&m;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;rl &SdaomaMumifhyifwnf;)/

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum; vuform;\aomfvnf;aumif;?
vuform;wynfh\ aomfvnf;aumif; yJcGyf¹/₂dk;ü
vufacsmif;&mwkdYonf xifukef\? vufr&monf xif\?
xkdvuform;tm;]],aeY ig\ yJcGyf¹/₂dk;onf
prQavmufukefcjh\? ,refaeYurlum; prQtxdukefcjh\?
tjcm;aeYurlum; prQavmufukefcjh\}}[k odaom ÓPfonf
rjzpfay? pifppfrlum; xkdvuform;tm;ukefNyD;aom
yJcGyf¹/₂dk;ü]]ukefNyD}}[líomvQif todÓPf jzpf\?
&[ef;wkdY ptwlomvQifyGg;rsm;rl]bm0em} udk
tm;xkwfíaeaom &[ef;tm;]],aeY ightm;
tmoa0gw&m;wkdYukefrlonf
prQavmuf&Sd\? ,refaeYurlum; prQavmufukefcjh\?
tjcm;aeYurlum; prQavmufukefcjh\}}[k todÓPf
rjzpfay? pifppfrl xkd&[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;ukef&mü]]ukefNyD}}[líomvQif todÓPf
jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY Oyrmaomfum; Budrfjzifh zGJYaESmifum
ajcmufvwkdYywfvHk; a&ü vSnfhvnfoGm;
vmíaqmif;tcgukef;ü wifxm;tyfaom ork'´&moGm; avSü
avaeylwkdY awGUxd ESdyfpuftyukefaom
BudrfzGJYwkdYonf jyif;xefaom
rdk;tvGef&GmoGef;tyfonfjzpfí rcufcjb]omvQif
qkwfh,kwfukef\? aqG;ajrYukefV &[ef;wkdY

ptwlomvQif yGg;rsm;rl]bm0em} udk tm;xkwfíaeaom
&[ef;tm; rcufc]b] oHa,mZOfwkdYonf Nidrf;at;ukef\
aqG;ajrYjcif;okdY a&mufukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-t*³/₄du©aE"myrokwf

72/ tuREkfyfonf pokdY Mum;emc]h&ygonf -

tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf rsm;pGmaom
&[ef;oHCmESifhtwl aumovwkdif;wkdYü
a'opm&D<uawmfrlV jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a'opm&D<uoGm;awmfrlonf&Sdaomf wpfckaomt&yfü
wajymifajymif awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfaom rD;yHkBuD;udk
jrifawmfrlívrf;c&D;rS z]NyD;vQif opfyif&if;0,f
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xkdifawmfrlvsuf &[ef;wkdYudk -

]]&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYonf wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfaom prD;yHkBuD;udk
jrifMuukef\avm} }[k ar;awmfrlV

toQifbk&m; jrifMuygukef\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk rnfokdY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;? wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuftcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfaom prD;yHkBuD;udk
zufNyD;vQif rSDírlvnf; xkdifae&m\? teD;okdYrlvnf;
uyfí tdyf&m\? El;nHhEke,faom vufajc&Sdaom
rif;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
olaX;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif; vnfudkzufí
teD;ü rlvnf; xkdifae&m\? teD;ü rlvnf; uyfí tdyf&m\?

(xkdESpfrsKd;wkdYwGif) tb,ft&monf jrwfavoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; El;nHhEke,faom vufajc&Sdaom
rif;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
olaX;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif; zufí teD;ü
xkdifaejcif;? teD;okdY uyfí tdyfjcif;onfomvQif
jrwfVsyg\? toQifbk&m; wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfaom rD;yHkBuD;udk zufí
teD;ü xkdifaejcif;? teD;okdY uyfí tdyfjcif;onf
qif;&JvSyg\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh
odaptHh? ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sdaom?
rpifrMu,fpufqkyf&GH&SmzG,f tusifh&Sdaom?
zHk;vTrf;tyfaom raumif;rl&Sdaom? &[ef;r[kwfb]vsuf
ig&[ef;[k 0efcHaom? jrwaomtusifhudk rusifhb]vsuf
jrwaomtusifhudk usifhonf[k 0efcHaom? twGif;ü
(udavomwkdYjzifh) ykyfaom? (udavomwkdYjzifh)
pdkpGwfaom?

a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaomoabm&Sdaom
xkd'kóDvyk*³/₄Kdvftm; wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifh
wuGrD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfaom rD;yHkBuD;udk zufí
teD;ü xkdifaejcif;? teD;okdY uyfí tdyfjcif;uomvQif
jrwfV

xkdokdY jrwfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkd&[ef;onf xkdrD;yHkBuD;udk zufí
teD;ü xkdifaejcif;? teD;okdY uyfí tdyfjcif;
[laomtaMumif;aMumifh aojcif;odkYrlvnf; a&muf&m\
aoavmufaom qif;&J'ku©okdYrlvnf;a&muf&m\
xkdrD;yHkBuD;udk zufí teD;ü xkdifaejcif;? teD;okdY
uyfí tdyfjcif;[laomtaMumif; aMumifh

cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aomraumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdYum; rusa&muf&m/
&[ef;wkdY ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sdí rpifMu,faom?
pufqkyf&GH&Smtyfaom tusifh&Sdaom/y/
(udavomwkdYjzifh) pdkpGwfaom?
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifh wlaom oabm&Sdaom
xkd'kóDvyk*³/₄Kdvftm; El;nHhEke,faomvufajc&Sdaom
rif;rsKd; owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
olaX;rsKd;owkdYorD;udkaomfvnf;aumif; zufí teD;ü
xkdifaejcif;? teD;okdY uyfí
tdyfcif;onfumvMumjrifhpGm pD;yGm;rJh&ef qif;&J&ef
jzpf\? cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdY usa&muf&V (1)

&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk rnfokdY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;? cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
jrJjrHcdkifcHhaom om;NrD;BudK;jzifh
ajcovHk;ESpfzufwkdYudk &pfywfí yGwfwkduf&m\
xkdom;NrD;BudK;onftay:ta&udk jzwf&m\
jzwfNyD;vQif twGif;ta&udk jzwf&m\
twGif;ta&udkjzwfNyD;vQif tom;udk jzwf&m\
jzwfNyD;vQif taMumudk jzwf&m\
taMumudkjzwfNyD;vQif t¹/₂dk;udk jzwf&m\
jzwfNyD;vQif¹/₂kd;wGif;csOfqDudk xdvsuf wnf&m\
rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif; &Sdcdk;jcif;udk om,m&mV
(xkdESpf rsKd;wkdYwGif) tb,ft&monf jrwoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ykPÖm; rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; &Sdcdk;jcif;udk om,mjcif;onfomvQif
jrJjrHcdkifcHhaom om;NrD;BudK;jzifh/y/
½kd;wGif;csOfqDudkxdí wnfjcf;onf qif;&JvSyg\k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh?
odaptHh/ ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sdí/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifh wlaom oabm&Sdaom xkd'kóDv
yk*¾Kdvftm; cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
jrJjrHcdkifcHhaomom;NrD;BudK;jzifh
ajcovHk;ESpfzufwkdYudk &pfywfí/y/
½kd;wGif;csOfqDudk xdí wnfjcf;onfomvQifjrwf\

xkdokdY jrwfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkdom;NrD;BudK;jzifh ajcovHk;udk
yGwfwkdufjcf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh xkd&[ef;
onfaojcf;okdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\? aoavmufaom
qif;&J'ku©okdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\?
xkdom;NrD;BudK;jzifh ajcovHk;udk
yGwfwkdufjcf;wnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
cE"mudk,fysufpD;íaoNyD; onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdYum;rusa&muf&m/

&[ef;wkdY oDvr&Sdukefaom/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom oabm&Sdaom
xkdyk*¾Kdvftm;rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí

rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&SdukefaomolwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; &Sdcdk;jcif;udk om,mjcif;onf
umvMumjrifhpGm pD;yGg;rJh&ef qif;&J&efjzpf\?
cE`mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om
uif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&m
i&JokdY usa&muf&V (2)

&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;? cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
qDjzifhausmufwHk;ü aoG;tyfaom xufjrufaom
vSHrjzifh &if0ü xkd;qG&mV rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf
&SdukefaomolwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü
jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;udk om,m&m\
(xkdESpf rsKd;wkdYwGif) tb,ft&monf jrwfoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpöm
ESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; vuftkyfcsDjcif;udk
om,mjcif;onfomvQif jrwfvSyg\? toQifbk&m;
cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf qDjzifh ausmufwHk;ü
aoG;tyfaom xufjrufaom vSHrjzifh &if0ü
xkd;qGjcif;onfum; qif;&JvSyg\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh? odaptHh/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom
oabm&SdaomoDvr&Sdaom xkd'kóDvyk*³/₄dKvftm;
cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf qDjzifh ausmufwHk;ü

aoG;tyfaom xufjrufaom vSHrjzifh &if0ü
xkd;qGjcif;onfomvQif jrwfV

xkdokdY jrwfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkdvHSrjzifh &if0okdY xkd;qGjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh xkdyk*³/₄Kdvfonf aojcif;okdYrlvnf;
a&muf&m\? aoavmufaom qif;&J'ku©okdYrlvnf;
a&muf&m\? xkdvSHrjzifh &if0ü xkd;qGjcif;
taMumif;aMumifh cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdYum; rusa&muf&m/

&[ef;wkdY ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sdaom/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom oabm&Sdaom yk*³/₄Kdvf
tm;rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü
jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf &Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;
vuftkyfcsDjcif;udk om,mjcif;onf umvMumjrifhpGm
pD;yGg;rJh&ef qif;&J&ef jzpf\? cE``mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om uif;aom
raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&m i&JokdY
usa&muf&V (3)

&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;/

cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuf
tcdk;tvQHESifhwuGrD;awmufESifhwuG jzpf aom
avmavmylaom oHjym;jzifh udk,fudk &pfywf&mV/
rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf &Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\

aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
ouFef;udk 0wf¹/₂HkoHk;aqmif&m\?
(xkdESpfrsKd;wkdYwGif) tb,ft&monf jrwfoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;/y/ ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
ouFef;udk 0wf¹/₂HkoHk;aqmifjcif;onfomvQif jrwfygV/
cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuf
tcdk;tvQHESifhwuGrD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfao
avmavmylaom oHjym;jzifh udk,fudk
&pfywfjcif;onfqif;&JvSyg\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh? odaptHh/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom
oabm&Sdaomxkdyk^{*3}/₄Kdvftm; cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,musfm;onf wajymifajymif awmufavmifvsuf
tcdk;tvQHESifhwuGrD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfao
avmavmylaom oHjym;jzifh udk,fudk
&pfywfjcif;onfomvQif jrwfV

xkdokdY jrwfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkdavmavmylaom oHjym;jzifh udk,fudk
&pfywfjcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifhxdkyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf
aojcif;okdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\? aoavmufaom
qif;&JokdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\? xkdavmavmylaom
oHjym;jzifh udk,fudk &pfywfjcif;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;om uif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mi&JokdYrlum; rusa&muf&m/

&[ef;wkdY a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom
oabm&Sdaom/y/ yk^{*3}/₄Kdvftm; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí

rsm;aomOpömESpf&SdukefaomolwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
ouFef;udk 0wf½HkoHk;aqmifjCIF;onf
umvMumjrifhpGm pD;ygG;rJh&ef qif;&J&ef jzpfí?
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdY usa&muf&V (4)

&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk rnfokdY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;/

cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf avmavmylaom
oHaumufjzifh cHWGif;udk zGifhNyD;vQif
wajymifajymif awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfao avmavmylaomoHawGcJ
udk cHWGif;ü xnfhoGif;&m\? xkdavmavmylaom
oHawGcJonf txnfhcH&aom xkdol\Elwfcrf;udkvnf;
avmif&m\? cHWGif;udkvnf; avmif&m\? vQmudkvnf;
avmif&m\? vnfacsmif;udkvnf; avmif&m\? &ifudkvnf;
avmif&m\? tlrudkvnf;aumif;? tlodrfudkvnf;aumif; ,lí
atmuf zufrS xGufav&m\ rif;rsKd;ü
jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&SdukefaomolwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom qGrf;udk
oHk;aqmif&m\? (xkdESpf rsKd;wkdYwGif) tb,ft&monf
jrwfoenf;[k (ar;awmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí

aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom qGrf;udk
oHk;aqmifjcif;onfomvQif jrwfygV

cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf avmavmylaom
oHaumufjzifh cHwGif;udk zGifhNyD;vQif
wajymifajymif awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpfaom
avmavmylaomoHawGcJudk cHwGif;ü xnfhoGif;&m\
xkdavmavmylaom oHawGcJonf txnfhcH&aom xkdol\
Elwfcrf;udkvnf; avmif&m\
vQmudkvnf; avmif&m\
&ifudkvnf; avmif&m\
tlodrfudkvnf;aumif; ,líatmufzufrS xGufav&m\
poHawGcJudk xnfhoGif;cH&jcif;onfum; qif;&JvSyg\[k
(avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh? odaptHh/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom
oabm&Sdaomxkd'kóDvyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,musfm;onf avmavmylaom oHaumufjzifh
cHwGif;udkzGifhíf wajymifajymif awmufavmifvsuf
tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG rD;awmufESifhwuG
jzpfaomavmavmylaom oHawGcJudk cHwGif;ü
xnfh&m\
xkdoHawGcJonf txnfhcH&aom xkdol\
hElwfcrf;udkvnf; avmif &m\
avmif&m\
vQmudkvnf; avmif&m\
vnfacsmif;udkvnf;
avmif&m\
&ifudkvnf; avmif&m\
tlodrfudkvnf;aumif; ,lí atmufzufrS xGufav &m\
pavmavmylaom
oHawGcJudkxnfhoGif;cH&jcif;onfomvQif jrwfV

xkdokdY jrwfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkdoHawGcJudk xnfhjcif;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh xdkyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf aojcif;okdYrlvnf;

a&muf&m\? aoavmufaom qif;&JokdYrlvnf;
a&muf&m\? xkdoHawGcJudk xnfhjcf;wnf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&mysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdYum; rusa&muf&m/

 &[ef;wkdY ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sdaom/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfujhokdY oabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&SdukefaomolwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom qGrf;udk
oHk;aqmifjcf;onf umvMumjrifhpGm pD;yGg;rjh&ef
qif;&J&ef jzpf\? cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdY usa&muf&V (5)

 &[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk tb,fokdY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;/

 cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf OD;acgif;ü jzpfap
ychk;ü jzpfap qGJudkifí avmavmylaom
oHanmifapmif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHtif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; zdírlvnf; xkdifap&m\
zdírlvnf; tdyfap&m\ rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudk oHk;aqmif&m\
(xkdESpfrsKd;wkdYwGif) tb,ft&monf jrwfoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm; rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom OpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
anmifapmif;tif;ysOfudk oHk;aqmifjcif;onfomvQif
jrwfygV

toQifbk&m; cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
OD;acgif;ü jzpfap ycHk;ü jzpfap qGJudkifí
avmavmylaom oHanmifapmif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHtif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; zdírlvnf;xkdifap&m\
zdírlvnf; tdyfap&m\? xkdxdkif&jcif; tdyf&jcif;onf
qif;&JvSyg\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh? odaptHh/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom
oabm&Sdaomxdk'kóDvyk*³/₄Kdvftm; cGeftm;&Sdaom
a,musfm;onf OD;acgif;ü jzpfap ycHk;ü jzpfap
qGJudkifíavm avmylaom
oHanmifapmif;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
oHtif;ysOfudkaomfvnf;aumif; zdírlvnf;xkdifap&m\? zdí
rlvnf; tdyfap&m\? xkdokdY xdkif&jcif;
tdyf&jcif;onfomvQif jrwfV

xkdokdY jrwfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkdt dyf&jcif; xkdif&jcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh xkdyk*³/₄Kdvfonf
aojcif;okdYrlvnf;a&muf&m\? aoavmufaom
qif;&JokdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\? xkdt dyfjcif; xkdifjcif;
[laomtaMumif;aMumifh cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om uif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&m i&JokdYum;
rusa&muf&m/

&[ef;wkdY ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sdaom/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom oabm&Sdaom
xkdyk*¾Kdvftm;rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü
jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
anmifapmif; tif;ysOfudkoHk;aqmifjcif;onf
umvMumjrifhpGm pD;yGg;rJh&ef qif;&J&ef jzpf\?
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mi&JokdY usa&muf&V (6)

&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk tb,fokdY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;/

cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf ajcum; rdk;arQmf
OD;acgif;apmufxkd; qGJudkifí
wajymifajymifawmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpf aom avmavmylaom
aMu;tdk;ü xnfh&m\? xkdtxnfhcH&aom olonf
xkdaMu;tdk;ü tjr\$Kyfudk jzpfapí usufNyD;vQif
wpfBudrfvnf; txufokdY wuf&m\? wpfBudrfvnf;
atmufokdY qif;&m\? wpfBudrfvnf;
ab;okdYa&muf&m\? rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom OpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
ausmif;udk oHk;aqmif&m\? (xkdESpfrsKd;wkdYwGif)
tb,ft&monf jrwoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
ausmif;udk oHk;aqmifjcif;onfomvQif jrwfygV/
cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf ajcum; rdk;arQmf
OD;acgif;apmufxkd;qGJudkifí wajymifajymif
awmufavmifvsuf tcdk;tvQHESifhwuG
rD;awmufESifhwuG jzpf aomavmavmylaom aMu;tdk;ü
xnfh&m\? xkdtxnfhcH&aom olonf xkdaMu;tdk;ü
tjr\$Kyfudkjzpfapí usufNyD;vQif wpfBudrfvnf; txufokdY
wuf&m\? wpfBudrfvnf; atmufokdYqif;&m\?
wpfBudrfvnf; ab;okdY a&muf&m\? pokdY jzpf&jcif;onf
qif;&Jyg\k (avQmufMuukef\)/

&[ef;wkdY oifwkdYtm; iga[mMum;tHh? odaptHh/
raumif;aom oabm&Sdaom/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifhwlaom oabm&Sdaom
xkd'kóDvyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
ajcum; rdk;arQmf OD;acgif;apmufxkd;qGJudkifí/y/
wpfBudrfvnf; ab;okdY a&muf&m\? pokdY
jzpf&jcif;onfomvQif jrwfV/

xkdokdY jrwfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY xkdavmavmylaom aMu;tkd;ü
xnfhjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh xkdyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
aojcif;okdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\? aoavmufaom
qif;&JokdYrlvnf; a&muf&m\? xkdaMu;tkd;ü
xnfhjcif;wnf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdYum; rusa&muf&m/

&[ef;wkdY raumif;aom oabm&Sdaom/y/
a,mufoGm;ykyfESifh wlaom
oabm&Sdaomxkdyk*³/₄Kdvftm; rif;rsKd;ü jzpfí
rsm;aomOpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\
aomfvnf;aumif;? ykPÖm;rsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom
OpömESpf&Sdukefaom olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,frsKd;ü jzpfí rsm;aom OpömESpfh&Sdukefaom
olwkdY\ aomfvnf;aumif; ,HkMunfrljzifh ay;vSLtyfaom
ausmif;udk oHk;aqmifjcif;onfomvQif
umvMumjrifhpGm pD;yGg;rJh&ef qif;&J&ef jzpf\?
cE"mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrSaemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&JokdY usa&muf&V (7)

&[ef;wkdY xkdYaMumifh pokdY usifh&rnf/

]]igwkdYonf tMuif'g,umwkdY\ ouFef; qGrf; ausmif;
olem\ taxmuftyHh aq;toHk;taqmifwkdYudk
oHk;aqmifukef\? xkd'g,umwkdY jyKtyfaom
aumif;rlwkdYonf tusKd;tmedoifBuD;rm;ukefvdrfhrnf?
igwkdY\ p&[ef;tjzpfonfvnf; tusKd;&Sdonf
wkd;yGg;jcif;&Sdonf jzpfíjrHKonf jzpfayvdrfhrnf}}[k
(usifh&rnf)/

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif oifwkdY usifh&rnf/ &[ef;wkdY
rdrdtusKd;udk aumif;pGmjriftaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf
rarhravsmhrIESifh jynfhpHk&ef oifhonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY olwpfyg;tusKd;udk aumif;pGmjriftaom
trsKd;aumif;om;onf rarhravsmhrIESifhjynfhpHk&ef
oifhonfomwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY tusKd;ESpfyg;pHkudk
aumif;pGmjriftaom trsKd;aumif;om;onf
rarhravsmhrIESifh jynfhpHk&efoifhonfomwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk a[mawmfrl\?
ba0,smu½kdPf;a'oemudk a[mawmfrlonf&Sdaomf
ajcmufusdyfaom &[ef;wkdYtm; ylaomESvHk;aoG;onf
cHwGif;rS tHxGuf\? ajcmufusdyfaom
&[ef;wkdYonf]]jrwfpGmbk&m; tvGefjyKEdkifcJyg\?
jrwfpGmbk&m; tvGefjyKEdkifcJyg\}}
[kavQmufNyD;vQif odu©mcsí vlxGufMuukef\?
ajcmufusdyfaom &[ef;wkdYtm; (wPSm'd|dtm;jzifh
wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½Hkudk) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wkdYrS pdwfwkdYonf
vGwfajrmufMuavukefownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-okaewåokwf

73/ &[ef;wkdY a&S;ujzpfzl;onfum; t,l0g'wDxGifaom
umr*kPfwkdYü (0du© rÇey[mef tm;jzifh)
pJGrufrluif;aom okaewårnfaom q&monf jzpfay:zl;V/
&[ef;wkdY okaewåq&mtm;wynfh&maygif;
rsm;pGmwkdY &Sdukef\? okaewåq&monf
wynfhwkdYtm; jA[®mhjynfö jzpf&ef w&m;a[m\?
&[ef;wkdY okaewåq&monf jA[®mhjynfö jzpf&ef
w&m;a[monf&Sdaomf rMunfndKpdwf&Sdonfh
wynfhwkdYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufö csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&mysufpD;í
usa&muf&m i&Jü jzpfukefV &[ef;wkdY
okaewåq&monf jA[®mhjynfö jzpf&ef
w&m;a[monf&Sdaomf MunfndKpdwf&Sdonfh
wynfhwkdYonf cE``mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufö aumif;aom vm;&m ewfjynfokdY a&mufukefV

&[ef;wkdY a&S;ujzpfzl;onfum; rl*yu©rnfaom
q&monf jzpfay:zl;NyD/y/ t&aerdrnfaom q&monf
jzpfay:zl;NyD/y/ uk'´gvurnfaom q&monf

jzpfay:zl;NyD/y/ [w¬dygvrnf aom q&mBuD;onf
jzpfay:zl;NyD/y/ aZmwdygvrnf aom q&monf
jzpfay:zl;NyD/y/ t,l0g'udk wDxGifaom umr*kPfwkdYü
0du© rÇey[meftm;jzifh pJGrufrluif;aom
t&urnfaomq&monf jzpfay:zl;NyD/ &[ef;wkdY
t&uq&mtm; wynfh&maygif;rsm;pGmwkdY &Sdukef?
t&uq&monf wynfhwkdYtm; jA[®mhjynfü jzpf&ef
w&m;a[m\? &[ef;wkdY t&uq&monfjA[®mhjynfü
jzpf&ef w&m;a[monf&Sdaomf
rMunfndKpdwf&SdMuonfh wynfhwkdYonf
cE¨mudk,fhysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mi&Jü jzpfukefV &[ef; wkdY t&uq&monf
jA[®mhjynfü jzpf&ef
w&m;a[monf&SdaomfMunfndKpdwf&Sdonfh
wynfhwkdY onf cE¨mudk,fysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü aumif;aomvm;&mewfjynfü jzpfukefV
&[ef;wkdY xkdt&mudk tb,fokdY
rSwfxifMuukefoenf;/

t,l0g'wDxGifukefaom umr*kPfwkdYü
pJGrufrluif;ukefaom wynfhtjcHt&H
&maygif;rsm;pGm&Sdukefaom wynfhtaygif;ESifhwuG
jzpfukefaom bq&mckepfa,mufwkdYudk
jypfrSm;vdkaom pdwfjzifhqJa&Ncdrf;ajcmufolonf
rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludk yGg;ap&mtHhavm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; yGg;ap&mygV
&[ef;wkdY t,l0g'udk wDxGifukefaom
umr*kPfwkdYü pJGrufrluif;ukefaom
wynfhtjcHt&H&maygif;rsm;pGm &Sdukefaom
wynfhtaygif;ESifhwuG jzpfukefaom
bq&mckepfa,mufwkdYudk jypfrSm;vdkaom pdwfjzifh

qJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufolonf rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rlwkdYudk jzpfyGg;ap&m\

ÓPftjrif (aomwmywådr*f) ESifh jynfhpHkonfh
yk*³/₄KdvfwpfOD;udk jypfrSm;vdkaom
pdwfjzifhqJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufonfh yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
xkda&S;yk*³/₄KdvfwkdYxuf raumif;rludk omí rsm;pGm
yGg;ap\

xkdokdY jzpfjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/

&[ef;wkdY oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdYü
pqJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufrlrsKd;udk rdrdudk,fudk wl;NzdK\
[k a[mouJhokdY pómoemawmftyü
pokdYoabm&Sdaom qJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufrlrsKd;udk
rdrdudk,fudkwl;NzdK\[k igrqdk? &[ef;wkdY
xkdYaMumifh pómoemawmfü pokdY
usifh&rnf]]oDwif;oHk;azmfwkdYü igwkdY\
pdwfwkdYonf jypfrSm;Muvdrfhrnf r[kwfukef}][k
(usifh&rnf)/

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif oifwkdY usifh&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-t&uokwf

74/ &[ef;wkdY a&S;ujzpfzl;onfum; t,l0g'udk
wDxGifaom umr*kPfwkdYü (0du©rÇey[mef jzifh)
pJGrufrluif;aom t&urnfaom q&monf jzpfay:zl;NyD/
&[ef;wkdY t&uq&mtm;wynfh&maygif; rsm;pGmwkdY
&Sdukef\? t&uq&monf wynfhwkdYtm; pokdY
w&m;udk a[m\

olawmfauumif;-vlwkdY\ toufonf enf;yg;vS\
wkdawmif;vS\? vsifjrefvS\? rsm;pGmqif;&Jjcif; &Sd\?

rsm;pGmyifyef;jcif;&Sd\? ynmjzifh odtyf\? ukodkvfudk
jyKtyf\? jrwfaomtusifhudk usifhtyf\? y#doaE"ae&aom
yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rlrnfonf r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;-Oyrmaomfum; jrufyifzsm;ü
usa&mufaom qD;ESif;aygufonf aexGufvwfaomf
vsifjrefpGm aysmufuG,f\? MumjrifhpGm rwnf/
olawmfaumif;- xkdYwlomvQif vlwkdY\toufonf
jrufyifzsm;ü usa&mufaom qD;ESif;aygufESifh
Oyrmwl\? wkdawmif;vS\? vsifjrefvS\? rsm;pGm
qif;&Jjcif; &Sd\? rsm;pGmyifyef;jcif;&Sd\? ynmjzifh
odtyf\? ukodkvfudk jyKtyf\? jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhtyf\? y#doaE"ae&aom yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rlrnfonf
r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;-Oyrmwmpfenf;aomfum;
rdk;BuD;onf;xefpGm &GmoGef;vwfaomf a&tjyifü
a&yGufonf vsifjrefpGm aysmufuG,f\? MumjrifhpGm
rwnf/ olawmfaumif;- ptwlomvQifvlwkdY\toufonf
a&yGufESifh Oyrmwl\? wkdawmif;vS\? vsifjrefvS\?
rsm;pGm qif;&Jjcif;&Sd\? rsm;pGmyifyef;jcif; &Sd\?
ynmjzifh odtyf\? ukodkvfudk jyKtyf\? jrwfaom
tusifhudkhusifhtyf\? y#doaE"ae&aom yk*³/₄Kdvftm;
rao&rlrnfonf r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;-Oyrmwmpfenf;aomfum; a&jyifü
vSifuefjzifh ¹/₂dkufcwftyfaom ta&taMumif;onf
vsifjrefpGmomvsif aysmufuG,f\? MumjrifhpGm rwnf/
olawmfaumif;- ptwlomvQif vlwkdY\ toufonf a&tjyifü
a&tyfaom ta&taMumif;ESifh Oyrmwl\? wkdawmif;
vS\y/ y#doaE"ae&aom yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rlrnfonf
r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;-Oyrmwmpfenf;aomfum; a0;aomt&yfrS
vmí vsifjrefaom a&tvsOf&Sdaom aqmiftyfaom
trdlufo¹/₂dkufudk aqmifwwfaom awmifxdyfrS
pD;qif;aom jrpfonftMuifumvmtm;jzifh aemufokdY

qkwf\? xkdqkwfaom umvonfvnf;aumif;?
v,onfvnf;aumif;? rk[kwåonfvnf;aumif; r&Sd? pifppf
xkdjrpfa&tvSOfonf oGm;onfomvQif jzpf\?
avQmonfomvQif jzpf\? pD;qif;onfomvQif jzpfV/
olawmfaumif;-ptwlomvQif vlwkdY\toufonf
awmifxdyfrS pD;qif;aom jrpfa&ESifh Oyrmw\?
wkdawmif;vS\? vsifjrefvSVy/ y#doaE"ae&aom
yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rlrnfonf r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;- Oyrmwpfenf;aomfum;
cGeftm;&Sdaoma,musfm;onf vQmzsm;ü
wHawG;aygufudk pk¹/₂Hk;NyD; ryifyef;jzifhomvQif
axG;&mouJhokdY olawmfaumif;- ptwlomvQif vlwkdY\
toufonf wHawG;aygufESifh Oyrmw\? wkdawmif;vS\?
vsifjrefvSVy/ y#doaE"ae&aomyk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rl
rnfonf r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;- Oyrmwpfenf;aomfum;
wpfaeYywfvHk; avmavmylaom oHtdk;uif;ü
tom;wHk;udk xnfhtyfonf&Sdaomf vsifjrefpGmomvQif
aysmufysufav\? MumjrifhpGm rwnf/ olawmfaumif;-
ptwlomvQif vlwkdY\ toufonf tom;wHk;Oyrmw\?
wkdawmif;vS\? vsifjrefvSVy/ y#doaE"ae&aom
yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rl rnfonf r&Sd/

olawmfaumif;- Oyrmwpfenf;aomfum;
EGm;owf¹/₂HkokdY qGJiif,laqmiftyfaom towfch&
rnfhEGm;ronf ajcvSrf; <ucsDwkdif;
<ucsDwkdif;omvQif owfjcif;\ teD;ü om jzpf\? aojcif;\
teD;ü om jzpfV/ olawmfaumif;- ptwlomvQif vlwkdY\
toufonf towfch&rnfh EGm;rESifhOyrmw\?
wkdawmif;vS\? vsifjrefvS\? rsm;pGmqif;&Jjcif; &Sd\?
rsm;pGmyifyef;jcif; &Sd\? ynmjzifh odtyf\?
ukodkvfudk jyKtyf\? jrwfaom tusifhudk usifhtyf\?
y#doaE"ae&aomyk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rlrnfonf r&Sd}}[k
(w&m;udk a[m\)/

&[ef;wkdY xkdpOftcgü vlwkdY\ touftwkdif;t&Snfonf
tESpfajcmufaomif; jzpfav\? tESpfig;&m touf&Sdaom
owkdYorD;onf vufxyfxdrf;jrm;&ef xkduf\? &[ef;wkdY
xkdpOftcgüvlwkdYtm; csrf;at;rl? yltckufl?
qmavmifrl? rGwfodyfl? usifBuD;pGefYvdkrl?
usifi,fpGefYvdkrl[laom
tema&m*gajcmufsrKd;wkdYomvQif &Sdukef/
&[ef;wkdY t&urnfaom xkdq&monf pokdYtoul&Snfí
MumjrifhpGm wnfNyD;vQif tema&m*g uif;ukefaom
vlwkdYüaomfvnf; wynfhwkdYtm;]]olawmfaumif;-
vlwkdY\ toufonf enf;yg;vS\? wkdwamif;vS\?
vsifjrefvS\? rsm;pGmqif;&Jjcif; &Sd\?
rsm;pGmyifyef;jcif; &Sd\? ynmjzifh odtyf\?
ukodkvfudk jyKtyf\? jrwaomtusifhudk usifhtyf\?
y#doaE"ae&aom yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rl rnfonf r&Sd}}
[lí w&m;udka[m wkHbdao;V

&[ef;wkdY]]vlwkdY\ toufonf enf;yg;vS\?
wkdwamif;vS\? vsifjrefvS\? rsm;pGmqif;&Jjcif; &Sd\?
rsm;pGmyifyef;jcif; &Sd\? ynmjzifh odtyf\?
ukodkvfudk jyKtyf\? jrwaomtusifhudk usifhtyf\?
y#doaE"ae&aom yk*³/₄Kdvftm; rao&rlrnfonf r&Sd}}[lí
xkdpum;udkhajym qdkvdkrl ,cktcgü omvQif
aumif;pGm ajymqdkonfrnf&mV

&[ef;wkdY ,cktcgü MumjrifhpGm touf&Snfolonf
tESpfwpf&maomfvnf;aumif;? (wpf&matmuf)
tenf;i,favsmhíáomfvnf;aumif;? (wpf&mxuf) tenf;i,f
ydkvGefíáomfvnf;aumif; touf&SnfV

&[ef;wkdY tESpfwpf&mtoul&Snfolonf
aqmif;Owkwpf&m aEGOwkwpf&m rdk;Owkwpf&m
tm;jzifhOwkoHk;&mywfvHk;omvQif touf&SnfV

&[ef;wkdY OwkoHk;&mywfvHk; touf&Snfolonf
aqmif;vav;&m aEGvav;&m rdk;vav;&mtm;jzifh vaygif;
wpfaxmifhESpf&mywfvHk;omvQif touf&SnfV

&[ef;wkdY vaygif; wpfaxmifhESpf&mywfvHk;
touf&Snfolonf aqmif;vcJGaygif;&Spf&m
aEGvcJGaygif;&Spf&m rdk;vcJGaygif;&Spf&mtm;jzifh
vcJGaygif; ESpfaxmifhav;&mywfvHk;omvQif touf
&SnfV

&[ef;wkdY vcJGaygif; ESpfaxmifhav;&mywfvHk;
touf&Snfaom olonf
aqmif;nOfhaygif;wpfaomif;ESpfaxmif aEGnOfhaygif;
wpfaomif;ESpfaxmif rdk;nOfhaygif;
wpfaomif;ESpfaxmiftm;jzifhoHk;aomif;ajcmufaxmifao
m nOfhwkdYwfvHk;omvQif touf&SnfV

&[ef;wkdY nOfhaygif; oHk;aomif;ajcmufaxmif
touf&Snfaomolonf trdEdkYudk pdkYjcif;ESifh
wuGxrif;pm;jcif;\ tEÅ&m,fESifhwuG aqmif;vxrif;pm;rl
ESpfaomif;av;axmif aEGvxrif;pm;rl
ESpfaomif;av;axmif rdk;vxrif;pm;rl
ESpfaomif;av;axmiftm;jzifh
ckepfaomif;ESpfaxmifaom tBudrfwkdY
wfvHk;omvQif xrif;udk pm;/

xkdpum;&yfü bqkdvwåH UonfwkdYum; xrif;pm;rl\
tEÅ&m,fwkdYyifwnf;/

arismufrsOf;tdyfolonfvnf; xrif;udk rpm;? qif;&Jrl
ESdyfpufch&olonfvnf; xrif;udk rpm;?
tema&m*gESdyfpufch&olonfvnf; xrif;udk rpm;?
Oykofapmifholonfvnf; xrif;udk rpm;? vmbfr&ojzifhvnf;
xrif;udk rpm;? (ponfwkdYum;) xrif;pm;rl\
tEÅ&m,fwkdY yifwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pokdYvQif igonf tESpfwpf&m
touf&Snfaom vl\ toufudkvnf; a&wGuftyf\?
touftwkdif;t&Snfudkvnf; a&wGuftyf\? Owkudkvnf;
a&wGuftyf\? ESpfwkdYudkvnf;a&wGuftyfukef\?
vwkdYudkvnf; a&wGuftyfukef\? vcGJwkdYudkvnf;
a&wGuftyfukef\? nOfhwkdYudkvnf; a&wGuftyfukef\?

aeYwkdYudkvnf; a&wGuftyfukef\?
xrif;pm;rlwkdYudkvnf; a&wGuftyfukef\? xrif;\
tEÅ&m,fwkdYudkvnf; a&wGuftyfukef\

&[ef;wkdY wynfhom0uwkdY\ tpD;tyGg;udk
&Smaom oem;apmifha&Smufonfh q&mjzpfaomigonf
oifwkdYtm; oem;apmifha&Smufrludk tpJGjyKí
jyKvkyfzG,fudpöudk jyKtyfNyD/

&[ef;wkdY þonfwkdYum; opfyif&if;wkdYwnf;?
þonfwkdYum; qdwfNidrf&m t&yfwkdYwnf;?
(xkdt&yfwkdYokdY csOf;uyfMuukefavmh)? &[ef;wkdY
wpdrf;pdrf;½lMuukefavmh? rarhravsmhMuukefvifh?
aemufrS ESvHk;rom,mrl rjzpfMuukefvifh? þonfum;
oifwkdYtm; ig\ qHk;rrlyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ckepfckajrmuf r[m0*f NyD;/

8-0de,0*f 1-yXr 0de,"&okwf

75/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\
v[kutmywfudk od\? *½kutmywfudk od\? oDv&Sd\
ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudkapmifha&Smufvsuf ae\
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh jynfhpHk\
tenf;i,frQavmufaom tjypfwkdYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
½lavh&Sdonfjzpfíae\? odu©myk'fwkdYü aqmufwnfí
usifh\? vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGmae&aMumif; jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wkdYudk tvdk&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\?
ryifyref; &\? tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcif;aMumifh

tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, 0de,"&okwf

76/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\
v[kutmywfudk od\? *¹/₂kutmywfudk od\? xkd&[ef;tm;
ygwdarmufESpfrsKd;wkdYonf tus,ftm;jzifh aumif;pGm
Elwfü vmukef\? aumif;pGma0zeftyfukef\? aumif;pGm
jzpfjcf;&Sdukef\? 0dbif;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
cE"utm;jzifhvnf;aumif; aumif;pGm qHk;jzwftyfukef\?
vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom rsufarSmufb0ü
csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wkdYudk tvdk&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\?
ryifryef;b] &\? tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
udk,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-www, 0de,"&okwf

77/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\?
v[kutmywfudk od\? * $\frac{1}{2}$ kutmywfudk od\? 0denf;ü
(vZÆDtjzpfjzifh) wnf\? ajymif;a&TYrl r&Sd?
vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaomrsufarSmufb0ü
csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wkdYudk tvdk&Sdwkdif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\?
ryifryef;bJ &\? tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQifxl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY bw&m;ckepf rsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&f &[ef;jzpf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

www,okwf/

4-pwkW→ 0de,"&okwf

78/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\?
v[kutmywfudk od\? * $\frac{1}{2}$ kutmywfudk od\? rsm;jym;aom

a&S;ujzpfzl;onfudk atmufarhEdkif\? ponfum; tb,fenf;?
wpfb0udkvnf;aumif; ESspfb0wkdYudkvnf;aumif;/y/
pokdY tjcif;t&m (tjzpfoepf) ESifh wuG ñTefjyzG,f
(trnftEG,f) ESifh wuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü
jzpfzl;onfudk atmufarhEdkif\? vlwkdY\ rsufpdtjrifxuf
omvGefaom ewfrsufpdESifh wlaom
rsufpd]'dAApu©K} jzifh/y/ uHtm;avsmfpGm
jzpfukefaomowå0gwkdYudk od\? tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\
ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aomÓPfjzifh
udk,fwkdifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf 0denf;"dk&fjzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-yXr 0de,"&aombeokwf

79/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f&[ef;onf wifhw,f\
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\?
v[kutmywfudk od\? *¹/₂kutmywfudk od\? oDv&Sd\y/
odu©myk'fwkdYü aqmufwnfí usifh\? vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaomrsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom psmefav;yg;wkdYudk
tvdk&Sdwkdif; &\? rNidKrjiif&\? ryifyref; &\?
tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcif;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufíaeV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f &[ef;onf wifhw,f\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, 0de,"&aombeokwf

80/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f&[ef;onf wifhw,f\
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\
v[kutmywfudk od\? *¹/₂kutmywfudk od\
xkdyk*³/₄Kdvftm; ygwdarmufESpfrsKd;wkdYonf
tus,ftm;jzifh Elwfü vmukef\? aumif;pGm
a0zeftyfukef\? aumif;pGm jzpfjcf;&Sdukef\? 0dbif;
cE"utm;jzifh aumif;pGm qHk;jzwftyfukef\?
vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom? rsufarSmufb0ü
csrf;ompGm aeaMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wkdYudk tvdk&Sdwkdif;&\? rNidKrjiif &\?
ryifryef; &\? tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcf;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f&[ef;onf wifhw,f\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-wwd, 0de,"&aombeokwf

81/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f&[ef;onf wifhw,f\
tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\?
v[kutmywfudk od\? *1/2kutmywfudk od\? 0denf;ü
wnf\? ajymif;a&TYjCIF; r&Sd? vGefjrwfaom pdwfü
jzpfukefaom/y/ ryifryef;bJ &\? tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh/y/ rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepf rsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f&[ef;onf wifhw,f\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8- pwkw→ 0de,"&aombeokwf

82/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f&[ef;onf wifhw,f\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

tmywfudk od\? tmywfr[kwfonfudk od\?
v[kutmywfudk od\? *1/2kutmywfudk od\? rsm;jym;aom
a&S;ü aezl;onfudk atmufarhEdkif\ ponfum; tb,fenf;?
wpfb0udkvnf;aumif;? ESpfb0wkdYudkvnf;aumif;/y/
pokdY tCIF;t&m (tjzpfoepf) ESifhwuG ñTefjyzG,f
(trnftEG,f) ESifhwuG rsm;jym;aom a&S;ü aezl;onfudk
atmufarhEkdif\? vlwkdY\ rsufpdtjrifxufomvGefaom
ewfrsufpdESifhwlaom rsufpd]'dAÁpu©K} jzifh jrifV/y/
tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjCIF;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYESifh
jynfhpHkaom 0denf;"dk&f &[ef;onf wifhw,f\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-ow→Komoeokwf

83/ xkdtcgü toQifOygvdrax&fonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHokdY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk&Sdcck;NyD;vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xkdifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk
avQmuf\ -

toQifbk&m; awmif;yefyg\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyftm; tusOf;tm;jzifh w&m;a[mawmfrlyg?
tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom
w&m;awmfudk Mum;em&íwpfa,mufwnf;
qdwfNidrf&mokdY uyfvuf rarhravsmh
jyif;pGmtm;xkwfonf wnfMunfaompdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
aevdkyg\[k (avQmuf\)/

Oygvd]]pw&m;wkdYonf 0#fqif;&Jü NiD;aiGU&ef
wyfjcif;uif;&ef udavomcsKyfNidrf;&ef xl;aomÓPjzifh
od&ef opöma;yg;udk xkd;xGif;í od&ef rzpfukef?
edAÁmeftvdkYiSg rzpfukef}}[líifonf
tMuifw&m;wkdYudk od&m\ Oygvd]]pokdYaom
w&m;onf "r® rnf? pokdY aomw&m;onf 0de, rnf?
pokdYaom w&m;onf jrwpfGmbk&m; tqHk;trawmf
r[kwf}}[koifonf pifppf rSwfom;&m\

Oygvd]]pw&m;wkdYonf 0#fqif;&Jü NiD;aiGU&ef
wyfjcif;uif;&ef udavomcsKyfNidrf;&ef xl;aomÓPjzifh
od&ef opöma;yg;wkdYudk xkd;xGif;í od&ef rzpfukef?
edAÁmeftvdkYiSg jzpfukef}}[líifonf
tMuifw&m;wkdYudk od&m\

Oygvd]]pokdYaom w&m;onf "r®rnf\? pokdYaom
w&m;onf 0de,rnf\? pokdYaom w&m;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfyifwnf;}}[k oifonf pifppf
rSwfom;&m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-t"du&Porxokwf

84/ &[ef;wkdY jzpfwkdif; jzpfwkdif;ukefaom
t"du½kPf;wkdYudk Nidrf;at;ap&ef
txl;ojzifhNidrf;at;ap&ef t"du½kPf;ajyNidrf;aMumif;
w&m;wkdYonf pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

or®Kcg0denf;udk ay;tyf\? owd0denf;udk ay;tyf\?
trlV\$0denf;udk ay;tyf\? 0efcHojzifhjyKtyfaom uHudk
ay;tyf\? a,bk,soduuHudk ay;tyf\? wógyd,oduuHudk
ay;tyf\? jrufjzifh zHk;vTrf;ouJhokdYaom uHudk ay;tyfV

&[ef;wkdY jzpfwkdif; jzpfwkdif;ukefaom
t"du½kPf;wkdYudk Nidrf;at;ap&ef
txl;ojzifhNidrf;at;ap&ef
t"du½kPf;ajyNidrf;aMumif;w&m;wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

&Spfckajrmuf 0de,0*f NyD;V

9-orP0*f 1-bdu©Kokwf

85/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk
zsufqD;tyfNyD;jzpfaoMaMumifh &[ef;rnfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE`mig;yg;ü tjrifrSm;rl]ouúm,'d|
d} udk zsufqD;tyfNyD; jzpfV

ra0cjGEdkifrl]0dpdudpäm} udk zsufqD;tyfNyD;
jzpfV

acG; EGm; ponfwkdY\ tavhtusifhudk trSef[k
rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfrl]oDvAÁwy&mrmo} udk
zsufqD;tyfNyD; jzpfV

p]Grufrl]&m*} udk zsufqD;tyfNyD; jzpfV

trsufxGufrl]a'go} udk zsufqD;tyfNyD; jzpfV

awGa0rl]arm[]} udk zsufqD;tyfNyD; jzpfV

axmifvTm;rl]rme} udk zsufqD;tyfNyD; jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY þw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk
zsufqD;tyfNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh &[ef;rnf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-orPokwf

86/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdY Nidrf;onf\
tjzpfaMumifh orP rnf\y/

'kwd,okwf/

3-jAm[®Pokwf

87/ tyjyKtyfNyD;aom raumif;rl&Sdonf\
tjzpfaMumifh jAm[®P rnf\y/

wwd,okwf/

4-aomwåd,okwf

88/ t<uif;rjh z,f&Sm;NyD;jzpfaomaMumifh
aomwåd, rnf\y/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-ESmwuokwf

89/ aq;aMumokwfoiftyfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh ESmwu
rnf\y/

yíörokwf/

6-a0'*lokwf

90/ odwwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh a0'*l rnf\y/

q|okwf/

7-t&d,okwf

91/ zsufqD;wwfonf\ tjzpfaMumifh t&d, rnf\y/

owårokwf/

8-t&[mokwf

92/ &[ef;wkdY w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYrS a0;uGmonf\
tjzpfaMumifh t&[mrnf\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

xif&Sm;&Sdaom cE¨mig;yg;ü tjrifrSm;rl]ouúm,'d|
d} rS a0;uGmV

ra0cjGEdkifrl]0dpdudpäm} rS a0;uGmV

acG; EGm; ponfwkdY\ tavhtusifhudk trSef[k
rSm;aomtm;jzifh oHk;oyfrl]oDvAAÁwy&mrmo}
rSa0;uGmV

pJGrufrl]&m*} rS a0;uGmV

trsufxGufrl]a'go} rS a0;uGmV

awGa0rl]arm[] rS a0;uGmV

axmifvTm;rl]rme} rS a0;uGmV

&[ef;wkdY pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdY rS a0;uGmonf\
tjzpfaMumifh t&[mrnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-to''r®okwf

93/ &[ef;wkdY ol,kwfrmwkdY\ w&m;wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

,HkMunfrl]o''gw&m;} r&Sd? t&Sufr&Sd?
rxdwfvfYwwf? tMum;tjrif enf;yg;\? ysif;&d\
owdvGwfuif;\? ynmrJhV

&[ef;wkdY ol,kwfrmwkdY\ w&m;wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-o''r®okwf

94/ &[ef;wkdY olawmfaumif;wkdY\ w&m;wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;/

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

,HkMunfrl]o'``gw&m;} &Sd\? t&Suf&Sd\?
xdwfvfYrl&Sd\? tMum;tjrifrsM;jym;\? xufoefaom
vHkYv0D&d,&Sd\? owd&Sd\? ynm&Sd\

&[ef;wkdY olawmfaumif;w&m;wkdYonf
pckepfrsKd;wkdYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

udk;ckajrmuf orP0*f NyD;/

10-tm[kae,s0*f

95/ &[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf ckeprfsKd;wkdYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíáomfvnf; ay;vSL
ylaZmf&efxkdufwefukef\? {nfhonfwkdY tvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&efxkdufwefukef\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cHxkdufwefukef\?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufwefukef\? owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajr jzpfV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pu©Kü rjr][k tzezfef^{1/2}lonf
rjr][ktrSwf&Sdonf rjr][k odonf jzpfí tjrJrjywf
(pdwfwpfyg;wkdYESifh) ra&maESmbj pdwfwjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf ynmjzifh ouf0ifí aeV

p&[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wkdY\ukefjcif;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;uif;aom vGwfajrmuf aom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwkdif
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíáomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwefaom{nfhonfwkdY tvdkYiSg

pDrHxm;aom 0w¬Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xkdufwefaom/y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom yXryk*³/₄Kdvfaywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf]pu©K}ü rjrJ[ktzefzef ½lonf
rjrJ[k trSwf&Sdonf rjrJ[k odonf jzpfí tjrJrjywf
(pdwfwpfyg;wkdYESifh) ra&maESmbJ pdwfwjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf ynmjzifh ouf0ifí aeV xkdyk*³/₄Kdvftm;
tmoa0gw&m;ukefjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
toufukefjcif;onfvnf;aumif; ra&S;raESmif; jzpfV

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmí aomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwef aom/y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom
'kwd,yk*³/₄Kdvfaywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf]pu©K}ü rjrJ[k tzefzef½lonf
rjrJ[k trSwf&Sdonf rjrJ[k odonf jzpfí tjrJrjywf
(pdwfwpfyg;wkdYESifh) ra&m aESmbJpdwfwjzifh
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf ynmjzifh ouf0ifí aeV

xkdyk*³/₄Kdvfonf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzGJY} ig;yg;wkdY\
t<uif;rJhukefjcif;aMumifhtouftydkif;tjcm;tv,fü
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄KdvfrnfV/y/

touftydkif;tjcm;udk xdí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]Oy[pöy&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄KdvfrnfV/y/

tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]tocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}
yk*³/₄KdvfrnfV/y/

tm;xkwfrl&Sdí
y&dedAÁmefjyKaom]oocFg&y&dedAÁm,D}
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\y/

txuftued|bHkokdY oGm;wwfaom]O'""Haomwtued|
*grD} yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\

&[ef;wkdY ponfum; (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwef aom/y/

owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpfaom owåryk^{*3/4}Kdvfaywnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&efxkdufwefukef\? {nfhonfwkdY
tvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xkdufwefukef\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaomtvSLudk cHxkdufwefukef\?
vuftkyfcsDjcif;iSg xkdufwefukef\? owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajr jzpf\ (1)

96-622/ &[ef;wkdY pyk^{*3/4}KdvfckepfrsKd;wkdYonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xkdufwefukef\? {nfhonfwkdY tvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&efxkdufwefukef\y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajr jzpf\

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

&[ef;wkdY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]pu©K}ü 'ku©[k ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/

pu©Kü tewå[k ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/

pu©Küukefjcif;udk tzezfef ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/

pu©Kü ysufjcif;udk tzezfef ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/

pu©Kü ysufpD;jcif;uif;rludk ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/

pu©Kü csKyfrludk tzezfef ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/

pu©Kü wpfzef pGefYrludk ½lonfjzpfí ae\y/ (2- 8)

aomwü/ Cmeü/ Zd0Sgü/ um,ü/ reü/y/ (9- 48)

½lyg½HkwkdYü/y/ o'´g½HkwkdYü/
*E¨m½HkwkdYü/ &om½HkwkdYü/ azm|
AÁm½HkwkdYü/ "r®m½HkwkdYü/y/ (49-96)

pu©K0dnmPfü/y/ aomw0dnmPfü/ Cme0dnmPfü/
Zd0Sg0dnmPfü/ um,0dnmPfü/ raem0dnmPfü/y/ (97-
144)

pu©Koræóü/y/ aomworæóü/ Cmeoræóü/
Zd0Sgoræóü/ um,oræóü/ raemoræóü/y/ (145-192)

pu©KoræóZm a0'emü/y/ aomworæóZm a0'emü/
CmeoræóZm a0'emü/ Zd0SgoræóZm a0'emü/
um,oræóZm a0'emü/ raemoræóZm a0'emü/y/ (193-
240)

½lyonmü/y/ o'´onmü/ *E¨onmü/ &oonmü/ azm|
AÁmonmü/ "r®onmü/y/ (241-288)

½lyoaälöwemü/y/ o'´oaälöwemü/ *E¨oaälöwemü/
&ooaälöwemü/ azm|AÁoaälöwemü/ "r®oaälöwemü/y/
(289-336)

½lywPSmü/y/ o'´wPSmü/ *E¨wPSmü/ &owPSmü/
azm|AÁwPSmü/ "r®wPSmü/y/ (337-384)

½ly0dwufü/y/ o'´0dwufü/ *E¨0dwufü/ &o0dwufü/
azm|AÁ0dwufü/ "r®0dwufü/y/ (385-432)

½ly0dpm&ü/y/ o'´0dpm&ü/ *E¨0dpm&ü/
&o0dpm&ü/ azm|AÁ0dpm&ü/ "r®0dpm&ü/y/ (433-
480)

yíöu©E¨mü/ ½lyu©E¨mü/ a0'emu©E¨mü/
onmu©E¨mü/ ocFg&u©E¨mü/ 0dnmPu©E¨mü
rjrJ[k&lonfjzpfí ae\y/ qif;&J[k ½lonfjzpfí ae\? tewå[k
½lonfjzpfí ae\? ukef\[k½lonf jzpfí ae\? ysuf\[k
½lonfjzpfí ae\? ysufpD;\[k ½lonfjzpfí ae\? csKyf\

[k¹/₂lonfjzpfí ae\? wpfzefpGefY\[k ¹/₂lonfjzpfí ae\y/
owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef (tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\)/
(48 1-528)

q,fckajrmuf tm[kae,s0*f NyD;V

11-&m*ay,smv

623/ &[ef;wkdY pGJrufrl]&m*} udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
od&ef w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk yGg;rsm; tyfukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

opö mav;yg;udk odaMumif;
atmufarhrl]owdoarÁmZÑif}/y/

opö mav;yg;udk odaMumif;
vspfvsl¹/₂lrl]Oayu©moarÁmZÑif} wkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pGJrufrl]&m*} udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
od&ef pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV
(1)

624/ &[ef;wkdY pGJrufrl]&m*} udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
od&ef w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

rjr][k rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}? tpdk;r&[k
rSwfom;rl]tewåonm}? rwifhw,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}? tjypf[k
rSwfom;rl]tm'De0onm}? y,ftyf[k rSwfom;rl]y[me
onm}? pJGrufjCIF; uif;\[k rSwfom;rl]0d&m*onm}?
csKyf[k rSwfom;rl]eda&m"onm} wkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pGJrufrl]&m*} udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
odjCIF;iSg p w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV (2)

625/ &[ef;wkdY pGJrufri]&m*} udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
od&ef w&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV

tb,fckepfrsKd;wkdYenf;[lrl -

rwifhw,f[k rSwfom;rl]tokbonm}? aojcif;ü rSwfom;rl
]r&Ponm}? pm;tyfaom tpmü pufqkyfzG,f[k
rSwfom;rl]tm[ma&y#dulvonm}? avmutm;vHk;ü
arGUavsmfzG,f

r&Sd[krSwfom;rl]oAAavmautebd&wdonm}? rjr][k
rSwfom;rl]tedpöonm}? rjr]jcif;ü
qif;&J[krSwfom;rl]tedapö 'ku©onm}? qif;&Jjcif;ü
tpdk;r&[k rSwfom;rl]'kau© tewå onm} wkdYwnf;/

&[ef;wkdY pGJrufri]&m*} udk xl;aomÓPfjzifh
od&ef pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukefV
(3)

626-652/ &[ef;wkdY pJGrufri]&m*} udk ydkif;jcm;í
od&ef/y/ukefap&ef/y/ y,f&ef/y/ukefcef;ap&ef/y/
ysuf&ef/y/ ysufpD;&ef/y/ csKyf&ef/y/ pGefY&ef/y/
wpfzefpGefY&ef/y/ pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV (4-30)

653-1132/ jypfrSm;rl]a'go} udk/y/ awGa0rl]arm[]
udk/ trsufxGufrl]aum"} udk/ &efNiKd;zGJYrl]Oyem[]
udk/ aus;Zl;udk acszsufri]ru©} udk/
tNydKifjyKrl]yVmo} udk/ jiLplrl]fóm} udk/
0efwkdril]rpä&d,}ukd/ vSnfhywfril]rm,m} udk/
pOf;vJrl]omaX,s} udk/ cufxefri]xrÇ} udk/
jcKwfjc,fril]om&rÇ} udk/ axmifvTm;rl]rme} udk/
tvGefaxmifvTm;rl]twdrme} udk/ ,pfril]r'} udk/
arhavsmhril]yrm'} udk/ xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef/y/
ydkif;jcm;í od&ef/ukef&ef/ y,f&ef/ukefqHk;&ef/
ysuf&ef/ ysufpD;&ef/ csKyf&ef/ pGefY&ef/
wpfzefpGefY&ef/ pw&m;ckepfrsKd;wkdYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukefV (31-510)

jrwpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;awmfudk
a[mMum;awmfri\ xkd&[ef;wkdYonf jrwpGmbk&m;\
w&m;awmfudk ESpfvdkukefonfjzpfí Orf;ajrmufpGm
cH,lavukefownf;/

&m*ay,smv NyD;
owåuedygwf NyD;
